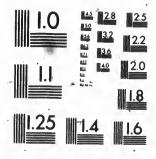
**IMAGE EVALUATION** TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580

CIHM/ICMH Microfiche Series. CIHM/ICMH Collection de microfiches.



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques



# Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.				L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.				
Coloured covers/ Couverture de couleur		· · ·		Coloured pag Pages de cou	es/ leur		·.	
Covers damaged/ Couverture endommag	gés .		$\square$	Pages damag Pages endom			•	
Covers restored and/or laminated/ Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée				Pages restored and/or laminated/ Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées				
Cover title missing/ Le titre de couverture i	manque	4	$\square$	Pages discolo Pages décolor	ured, stained ées, tachetée	or foxed/ s ou piqu	ées	
Cartes géographiques en couleur				Pages detached/ Pages détachées				
Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/ Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire) -				Showthrough, Transparence	, •	.*		
Coloured plates and/or illustrations/ Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur				Quality of print varies/ Qualité inégale de l'impression				
	Bound with other material/ Relié avec d'autres documents			Includes supplementary material/ Comprend du matériel supplémentaire				
Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/ Lare liure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distorsion le long de la marge intérieure  Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/ Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte, mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont pas été filmées.				Only edition available/ Seule édition disponible.  Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/ Les pages totalement ou partiellement obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de facon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.				
his item is filmed at the reduced to the code	uction ratio check	ed below/					G.	
10X 14X	18X	inque ci-de	22X	26X		30 X		
12X	16X	20X	And the second		28.7		224	

The c

The in possil of the filmin

Origin begin the la sion, other first p sion, or illu

The la shall o TINUS which

Maps, differentirel beginn right a require metho The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

D. B. Weldon Library University of Western Ontario

The images appearing here are the Sest quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol → imeaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ▼ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:

L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

D. B. Weldon Library University of Western Ontario

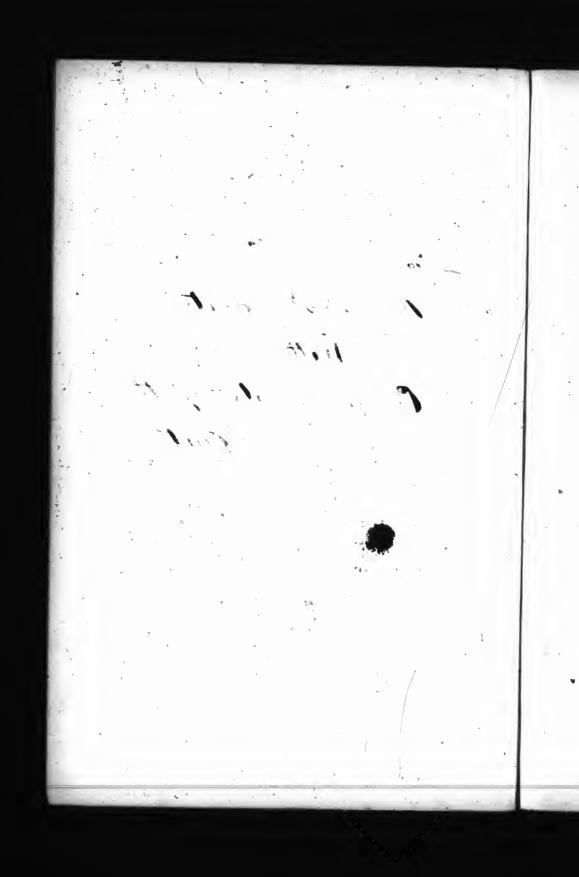
Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la nettété de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaître sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole → signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ▼ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents.
Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bes, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.

			61	
1	2	3		1
,				2
		£9	•	3
•	1	2	3	
).	4	5	6	



# THE

# LOST TEN TRIBES:

AND

1882.

THIRD EDITION.

BY

REV. JOSEPH WILD, D.D.,

Pastor of Bond Street Congregational Church, Toronto, Ontario, Canada.

NEW YORK:

JAMES HUGGINS, PRINTER AND PUBLISHER,

372 Pearl Street,

1882.

# INTRODUCTION TO THIRD EDITION.

I am notified by my Publisher that another edition of this work is called for. This goes to show that the Book is in demand, and that it has been appreciated by the public. I hope those who read it will be aided to clearer views of God's Holy Word, and to a better understanding of Providence. This has been the result with many, as I well know by scores of letters and personal testimonies.

Some important changes have taken place since this Book was first issued, but none of them have changed my views on the Theory of Israel's Identity. In the belief that the Saxons are the Ten Lost Tribes of Israel I am more and more confirmed. One important event forecast in this Book has taken place—namely, the Conquest of Egypt by Israel England. The oppressed Egyptians did cry for a Saviour, and the Lord sent them one as foretold by Isaiah xix. 20. My prayer and heart's desire is, that the good Lord will bless this edition to His own glory and the building up of Hts Kingdom in the Earth.

## JOSEPH WILD,

November 1, 1882.

Pastor of Bond Street Congregational Church, Toronto, Ontario, Canada,

Copyright, 1879, by REV. JOSEPH WILD, D. D.

21 L47

pub

nun

one

my

year

anot

cont will

whice plete

Also

guag litera tinct

W my r

## PREFACE.

The following Discourses are presented to the public in book form, agreeable to the request of numerous friends. I have selected twenty from one hundred and thirty, which I have given to my own congregation, during the past three years. I have tried to have them lean one against another, to the end that the argument might be continuous and somewhat complete. The reader will remember, however, that the vast subject of which they treat, cannot be fairly and completely presented in such a volume as this. Also, it should be borne in mind that the language, style and structure, are sermonic. Pulpit literature, in these things, is peculiar and distinctively characteristic.

When I first entered the ministry, I made up my mind that I would try and thoroughly un-

derstand the Scriptures. I soon found that a large portion was of a prophetic nature. to work according to the usual method, but to my sorrow, I soon discovered that the method and rules in general use for scripture exegesis, among what they called orthodox authors, were very defective and unsatisfactory. 'The fact was forced upon me that the true method, or key of interpretation, was not in use. I was always persuaded that the Bible was a unit, and that the principles contained in such a unit were beautifully related; and because of such a faith, I wondered more and more as I grew older, why we had not a better key of interpretation. Men spiritualized at random, without any kind of a rule, except their own fancy In this manner they expounded the material history of the Old Testament. The whole arrangement was a Babel.

I had faintly discerned that the Scriptures made a distinction between the house of Israel and the house of Judah, and that the prophecies belonging to one could not, in fairness, be applied to the other; and that some prophecies applied to both. It always seemed strange to me, that the people which God said he had chosen for Himself, should not be known. The Jews were always known, but where was "Israel, His inheritance?" Again, I could see no point in the Lord swearing so positively about David's seed and throne lasting to the end of time, Taking them in a typical sense, they were

about the poorest types that could have been selected, because of the shortness of their existence, according to the general mode of interpretation. Just at this point of my experience I came across a book entitled "Our Israelitish Origin," by the late John Wilson, the reading of which confirmed me in my convictions, and aided me to a better knowledge of the good Book and Providence.

After some twenty years of experience, I began to teach the principles of interpretation embodied in these Discourses. Some three years ago, I began to give a series of sermons, on the Ten Lost Tribes. I soon found my own congregation, as well as the public, were interested and profited with the same, as was manifest from the large and constant attendance thereon. personal interviews and letters, I have been gratified to learn that many have been savingly and truly converted to God through these Discourses. Especially has this been the case with those who were infidel in faith and action towards God and His word. Thave received hundreds of letters thanking me, that the key of interpretation presented, had made the Bible an interesting and easily understood book. The interest created gave rise to numerous requests for copies of my sermons. The notice by the public press now and again, intensified the interest and increased the demand. To meet this desire, I made arrangements with the editor and

proprietor of a weekly paper, called the Champion, to publish my evening Discourses. once the arrangement was found to be profitable to him, agreeable to me, and admirably suited to the public. So for more than a year the Champion has been my faithful messenger on this line, and will continue to be. It is a weekly paper, published at 132 Nassau Street, New York; price one dollar per year. I am not personally interested more than this. With its politics and other matter I have nothing to do; but for the sermonic matter I hold myself responsible. I feel free to express my pleasure in the wonderful increase of its circulation. I am glad it goes all over the States, the Dominion of Canada, and is in goodly demand in Great Britain.

After I had been preaching on this subject for some time, I made, fortunately, the acquaintance of a name-sake of mine, Mr. Joseph Wild, of Bay Ridge, near Brooklyn. On this subject I found him remarkably well posted. He had lots of books, pamphlets, papers and maps on the matter, any or all of which he gave me liberty to use. Through him my attention was called to the valuable writings of our English brethren on this point, Edward Hine, Rev. Mr. Glover, M. A., Rev. Mr. Grimaldi, M. A., Philo-Israel and a host of others, whose writings have helped me very much. Our English friends have now a vast store of this kind of literature; while, so far as I know, we have no home pro-

duction. This is one reason I feel satisfied in sending forth this volume.

For years I have been greatly interested in pyramidology, in the teachings of the Great Pyramid, at Gizeh, in Egypt. Twenty years ago I had confidence to lecture frequently on the subject, and a few years since it was in my mind to publish a small work on it. The necessity of such a work was wisely and competently taken out of my hands, however, by the appearance of a book entitled "The Stone Miracle," by Rev. Dr. Seiss, of Philadelphia. This is a book admirably suited to beginners on this line And if one wants to go further and be specially informed on pyramidology, why let them get "Our Inheritance in the Great Pyramid," a work by Prof. Piazzi Smyth, Astronomer-Royal of Scotland. To this man God has given a fine mind and a large heart, for a special place and work. But what pleases me above all, is that this pyramid, being the Lord's pillar, and His witness, should so finely tally with the scriptures and Providence; that the teachings of this monument are in harmony with the principles of interpretation, as applied to the prophecies in these Discourses. I wish the reader to study and become familiar with the plate of the pyramid.

By several small engravings, I have sought to aid the mind of the reader through the eye. In the royal arms of England, there is considerable of history; the position of the lions, unicorn, crown, and indeed all connected with it, is significantly expressive. In these things, the accidental grouping, so far as man was concerned, were as much under divine supervision, as the blundering of the Jews in the crucifying of Jesus. So, divinely considered, they divinely reveal. We know not the mind of our fathers in the matter of selecting and composing the items that make up the great seal, but we know the mind of Providence.

The plate of the ragged old stone, called Jacob's Pillow, is not very distinct, but it is the best we could do. As it is, it will aid the reader in forming a better idea. The stone in shape is an oblong square, about 32 inches long, 13 broad, and 11 inches deep. At each end is an iron ring, much worn and rusted. It is a bluish steel-like color, mixed with some veins of red. It has been in its present resting place 583 years.

The main idea I wish to convey in this book, is that God is conducting His Providence through His ancient chosen people, Israel, whom I believe are found in the Saxon race. And His throne on earth, through which flow the purposes of Providence, is David's throne; which I believe to be at present the English throne. Queen Victoria (and God bless her), I believe to be of David's seed. The United States fulfills the rôle of the tribe of Manasseh. Therefore, to understand the prophecies, Providence, and the

present movements of nations, as well as the future lot and destiny of each, we must read the Scriptures in this light. God has made the children of Israel and throne of David His executive, in time, on earth. They are His executive for civilization, evangelization, order and conquest. Through them God will conquer the world to a universal peace. As Moses was to God, so is Israel. Moses being a divine executor, was to the people a god—so is Israel to all mankind. Spiritual Israel will come through literal Israel.

I have expressed myself freely—shall cheerfully grant reviewers, critics and readers, the same privilege. I send forth this book with a pure desire that it may do good. Amen, so mote it be.

JOSEPH WILD

Brooklyn, May 1st, 1879.

m,

ig-

ac-

d,

he

of

ly

TS

he '

W

æ

er

is

1,

s, e

ie -

OBVERSE.



REVERSE.



## GREAT SEAL OF THE UNITED STATES.

This device of the great Seal was adopted by act of the Continental Congress, on June 20th, 1782, and re-adopted by the new Congress, September 15th, 1789. The act provided for an obverse and a reverse, as set forth in this plate; the reverse is not used. This is a plate of the first and original Seal, which, by use, has been worn out. The one now in use is the second; it differs from the first that, by an accident, seven arrows were left out of the cagie's talon.

# CONTENTS.

PAGI	
Preface	_
The Great Seal	
Diagram of Pyramid	
Explanation of Diagram 1	q
" Age of the second sec	
DISCOURSE, 1.  KEY DISTINCTIONS	4
	_
DISCOURSE, 2.	
ISRAEL AND THE GATES.	
ISRAEL—How the gates of His enemies are to be given Him— By this sign lost Israel may be known—The giving will correspond to the multiplying The promise, in this day, is rapidly fulfilling—England, Disraeli, Tancred and Russia	ε.
DISCOURSE, 8.	
ISRAEL AND TERRITORY.	
Promises to Israel—Material nature—Location of the tribes in Christ's day—God's Providence—British and American rule—"Life from the dead"—Teuching the Nations peaceful arbitration—England and Russia—Afghanistan falls to Anglo-Israel—God's political geography—Anglo-Saxon evangelization—Russia opposing it—British and Russian outposts in contact—Wail of Judah—Earth's	
Saxon evangelization-Russia opposing it-British and	1

#### DISCOURSE, 4.

#### ISRAEL: AND POPULATION.

Prophetic latter days—Our bearings in the ages—Unwise impatience—Israel to be always a nation—Her Empire—Historic career of and future of England, America and Judah—Relative increase of population—The Infidel Saxon—Jewish, British and American interests one—A fullend of all nations but Israel—Famine henceforth only for the Heathen—Arbitration to be enforced by Israel—American absorption—Startling figures of future population—The balance of power

#### DISCOURSE, 5.

## ISRAEL AND LANGUAGE.

## DISCOURSE, 6.

## ISRAEL AND GENTILE FULLNESS.

Meaning of the Gentile fullness—Blessings through Judah and Ephraim—Best religion—Jews outwitted—Why Benjamin was kept at Jerusalem—French Protestantism—Gentile fullness contemporary with to-day—Turkey exceptional....

#### . DISCOURSE, 7.

## DREAM IMAGE OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR.

Future history of the world—The destruction of the Papacy commenced—Ireland to be free and independent of England and Rome—Future glory of Britain and the United States......

#### DISCOURSE, 8.

#### LITTLE HORN AND TURKEY.

#### DISCOURSE, 9.

## LITTLE HORN AND ANTI-CHRIST.

Prophetic wonders—Twenty marks of the monster—The Berlin Congress—Anti-Christs many—Mistakes by Writers..184

#### DISCOURSE, 10.

#### ANTI-CHRIST AND LITTLE HORN.

#### DISCOURSE, 11.

#### THE TWO WITNESSES.

Troublous times—Appearance of the witnesses—Who they are
—How they can be identified—Their mission work and
suffering—The time and circumstances of Christ's coming. 148

#### DISCOURSE, 12.

## MOSES AND ELIJAH.

#### DISCOURSE, 13.

#### BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON.

#### DISCOURSE, 14.

## ARMAGEDDON AND THE PYRAMID.

The forces in the battle—Time of its occurrence—Mistakes of Adventists—A church "strike" wanted—The hard times after 1882—History of the world till 1935—Hine's theory. 184

#### DISCOURSE, 15.

#### WONDERS OF THE FUTURE.

#### DISCOURSE, 16.

## NINETEEN HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SEVEN.

#### DISCOURSE, 17.

#### THE STONE WITNESS.

the

coln

vars

the ... 172

s of

nes ory, 184

ng es-

he nd

ng

٧.

of

ns

he . . 207

.. 197

## DISCOURSE, 18.

#### SIGNS AND WONDERS.

The Stone Prophet in the wilderness—No war for four years
—The great struggle to commence in 1882—Prussia
ancient Assyria—England, Germany and Egypt, to be
allies—The future history of the world—The Philistines
the Southern Irish—Who their great ancestor was, etc... 233

#### DISCOURSE, 19.

#### THE THRONE OF DAVID.

England's prophecy fulfilled in the Berlin Congress—The harp of Tara the harp of Israel—The future European alliances—Royal succession of the house of Israel...... 243

#### DISCOURSE, 20.

#### JEREMIAH AND ST. PATRICK.

# Explanations of the Pyramid Plate.

THE vertical section shown represents the Pyramid cut in two, from north to south. The reader is supposed to be looking westward. Twice a year the sun shines on the Pyramid, without a shadow on any part of it,—the only building so peculiarly situated. The falling sun's rays are to indicate the same.

The dotted outside lines represent the Pyramid when complete. The yellowish white marble casing, that is, covering stones, have been taken away. The square above the chambers, near the top, represents a supposed room, which will typify Heaven.

- A. B. Vertical height about 4861 feet.
- C. The entrance passage, 978 inches to first ascending passage, made by the builders, which, when the building was complete, was covered up. It was about 49 feet from the ground, and 300 inches east of the north centre.
- D. Descending passage, continues to a well chamber, deep in the natural rock.
  - E. First ascending passage, 1542 inches long.
  - F. Natural rock.
- g. Grand Gallery. 1881 inches and a fraction long, generally called 1882 inches.
  - G. Horizontal passage leading into the Queen's chamber.
- H. A line pointing to the Pole star, Alpha Draconius, in 2170 B. C. This fixed the exact place of entrance.
- A passage out of grand gallery, passing through the grotto chamber to the subterranean well chamber.
- K. Al Mamoun's entrance. This Arab chief, about 820 A. D., at a great cost of time and labor, forces a way into the Pyramid, the builder's way not being then known. This is the way people enter now.
  - L. Rubbish made by Al Mamoun's opening.
  - M. Rubbish and chips of the ancient builders.
  - V. Vents, or air flues, as they are called.

te.

nid cut in two, looking westnid, without a iarly situated.

d when comvering stones, ers, near the eaven.

cending pasg was comground, and

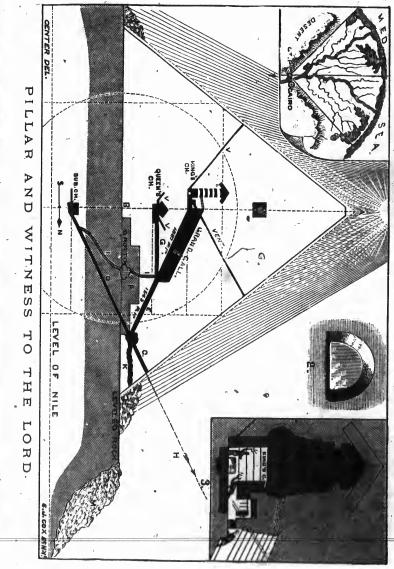
amber, deep

long, gen-

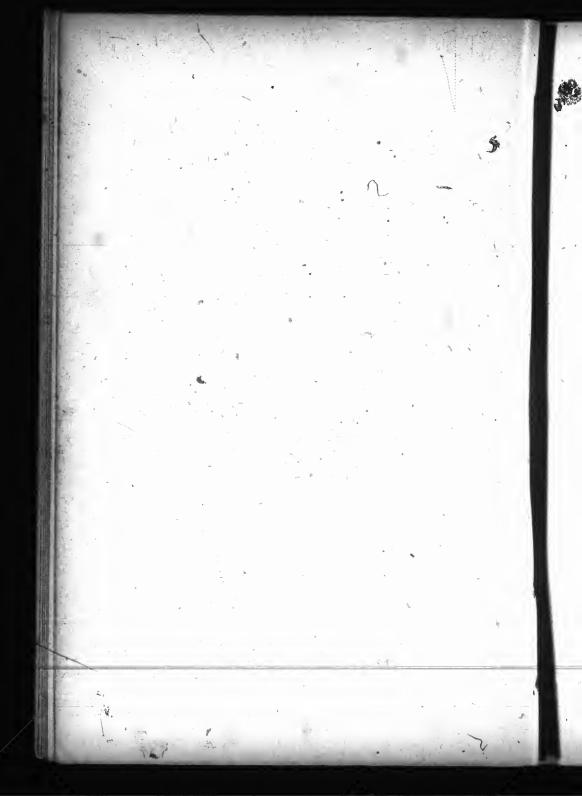
hamber. ius, in 2170

the grotto

the Pyrasthe way



GREAT PYRAMID, AT. GIZEH, EGYPT.



## EXPLANATIONS OF THE PYRAMID PLATE.

Fig. 1. Shows how the Pyramid could be built both on the border and the middle of Egypt. Upper and lower Egypt are in the shape of a fan. The point of joining is called the Sector point. At that point it stood. The river Nile empties by several mouths into the Mediterranean.

Fig. 2. The Boss, I-II real size. It is a granite stone in a leaf shape, expressing the true measure used by the builders.

Fig. 3. A vertical section of the king's chamber, with anteroom and passage leading from the grand gallery; with the several chambers over the king's chamber.

C. Points out Porphyry Coffer, which is simply a trough or lidless box, cut out of a piece of porphyry stone. It is about 7 feet 6½ inches long, 3 feet and 3 inches broad, and 3 feet 5 inches high. It is, so far, the only piece of furniture found in the whole building. It was built in, for it is too large to pass through the entrance. It is, no doubt, the true standard of weights and measures.

The Pyramid inch is longer than the English inch by the breadth of a very fine hair. The Pyramid, as it stood, was the circle squared.

#### KEY DISTINCTIONS.

Discourse, 1.

#### Text-2 Peter i. 19-20.

"We have a more sure word of Prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts. Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation."

Prophecy, and in doing so, I desire in the first place, to point out to you a few very important distinctions included in the Prophecies. Suppose the Rible to be a great palace, with its royalty, royal children, servants and subjects. You desire to go through it and view it intelligently, and to understand all about its inhabitants and laws of government; now to do so you must have keys, and you must learn who is who, their place, authority and work. If not so qualified you could not pass from room to room, and you might confound the King with some

servant, and visitors might be mistaken for the children of the household. Thus your ideas would be considerably mixed; you would be guilty of talking about the King, when you really meant some servant, and of prophesying for the royal children in the name of the visitors. The years would come and go, but events would not happen as you had prophecied. Each generation would take your report and follow in your footsteps, thus confusion and disappointment would keep pace with the passing generations.

What is here made a matter of supposition, has been a solemn fact on the line of human experience. Men have studied the Bible and Providence in this ignorant and confused way. Theologians have thrown aside all restraints, and well defined limitations and distinctions of the bible in their assumed liberty of expounding and spiritualizing the same. No matter to them that there is a God-revealed distinction between Judah and Israel, Manasseh and Ephraim, Samaritans and Gentiles, and the throne of David and the throne of the Heathen. Writers and speakers are guilty of using the words Judah and Israel in a synonymous sense, though the words stand for different people, history and prophecies, soon after the descendants of Jacob settled Palestine. To aid you in seeing this historical confusion and folly, let me call your attention to them semerately.

e do well rk place, r hearts. ure is of

ses on in the ry imnecies.

ith its ojects. ntellihabit-

o you ho is not so room,

some

#### JUDAH.

What does this word stand for in the bible? In the first place it is the name of the fourth son of Jacob. In the second place it was the name of his direct descendants or tribe. In the third place it became the name of the portion of the country occupied by this tribe in the Promised Land. In the fourth place it became the name of a kingdom and government; this fourth name included the tribe of Benjamin and their terria tory. In the fifth place it became the name the whole country of Palestine, and is now often so used. To-day this word stands for those we call Jews, who, as they allow among themselves, represent and only include Judah and Levi:

On the death of Solomon the country and tribes finally separated into two houses, kingdoms and governments. Nine tribes went with Jeroboam, and aree with Rehoboam, namely, Jadah, Levi and Benjamin. The nine tribed house was called Israel, the three tribed house This separation was about 975 B. C.— I Kings, 12. From that day to this these two houses have never been united; but they are to be, as scores of statements to that effect are in the good book.—Hosea 1. 11. About 580 B. C. the house of Judah was taken cantive into Bab. ylon, remaining 70 years, then the turned to their own land and remained till the year of our Lord 70, when Jerusalem was destroyed and they were scattered.

Prophecies referring to the Jews are numerous and in striking contrast to those that refer to 1. The Jews were to be a scattered 2. A specially persecuted people. to be without a nationality. 4. To be without government: 5. Not to be owners of landed property, though they will have money, until toward the latter days. 6. They were to be a 7. They were to be few in number. proverb. 8. They are to retain a special type of features. 9. They were to be repeatedly robbed. 10. They were to reject Christ. 11. To retain the Mosaic. service till returned to their own land. 12. They are to keep their name, and many such distinction tions, none of which should be applied to Israel. All these things have been and are fulfilled, or fulfilling, and though men are wonderfully given to spiritualizing, few, if any, venture to spiritualize Judah's curses. Men and ministers calling themselves Gentiles, are rude enough to spiritualize the blessings of Judah, and stealing them, apply them to themselves.

#### ISRAEL.

1. A name given to Jacob after wrestling with the angel. 2. A term applied sometimes to all the descendants of Jacob. 3. In a spiritual sense, those who believe in Christ. 4. A name that covered and included the nine tribes which went with Jeroboam and formed the kingdom of Israel. They remained a distinct kingdom,

with son the name the third to of the romised the name

ir terriname of w often hose we nselves,

th name

evi:
cry and
s, kingnt with
namely,
tribed

house B. C. ese two are to

are to are in 0 B. C.

ned to of our ed and



and till now a nationality. From 975 to 725 B. C., they had some 19 kings. They were finally carried captive into Assyria by Shalmaneser.—
II Kings, 17. From that captivity they have never returned; as a body they never can, only representatives, as stated Jer 3. 14, "One of a

city, and two of a family."

Now prophecy points out that it was Israel that was to be lost for a while, and come to light in the latter day. They are known in the Scriptures in contradistinction from others by such terms as the following: "All Israel," "All the House of Israel wholly," "The House of Israel," "Men of Israel," and God calls them His "Servants, Witnesses, Chosen People, Inheritance and Seed." The lot, course and Providential portion of this people are very marked from any other, especially from the Jew, with whom they are so often confounded. The history of the two people have been wide apart and as different as they well could be,

1. They were to be lost. 2. They were to be divorced from the Mosaic law. 3. They were to lose their name. 4. They were to lose their language. 5. They were to possess the isles of the sea, coasts of the earth, waste and desolate places, to inherit the portion of the Gentiles, their seed, land and cities. 6. They are to be great and successful colonizers. 7. Before them other people are to die out. 8. They are to be a head nation. 9. To be a company of nations.

o 725 B.
e finally
neser.—
ey have
an, only
one of a

to light
e Scripers by
Israel,"
e House
Us them
ple, Ind
d Provemarked
w, with
The hisart and

e to be were to e their isles of esolate entiles, e to be e them e to be ations. 10. To be great in war on land or sea. 11. To be lenders of money. 12. To have a monarchy. 13. To be keepers of the Sabbath. 14. To have David's throne and seed ruling over them. 15. They are to possess Palestine, and invite their brethren of Judah to return. And thus I might repeat some sixty positive marks and distinctions setting forth Israel; and yet men wilfully persist in confounding them with the Jews, or looking for this great and favored people of the. Lord among the lowest of human kind, Indians, Africans, and so on.

## SAMARITANS.

The Samaritans were not Jews or Israelites, strictly speaking. They of course became Jewish in their customs and worship. Originally they were Assyrians. When the nine tribes were carried captive they were brought and put in their place. "And the King of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamah, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria, instead of the children of Israel."-II Kings, 17, 24. The Jews and the Samaritans never wholly mixed; one was always distasteful to the other. They never were taken captive, and to this day they live in and about Mount Scychar, numbering between three and four hundreds.

#### BENJAMIN.

The tribe of Benjamin has a singular and special place in the history of Israel and Judah. Neither the Old or New Testament can be well understood unless one understands the place of this tribe in Providence. They were always counted one of the ten tribes, and reckoned with them in the prophetic visions. They were only loaned to Judah about 800 years. Kings, 11. They were to be a light for David in Jerusalem. God, foreseeing that the Jews would reject Christ, kept back this one tribe to be in readiness to receive Him, and so they did. the destruction of Jerusalem they escaped, and after centuries of wanderings turn up as the proud and haughty Normans. Finally they unite with the other tribes under William the Conquerer. A proper insight into the work and mission of Benjamin will greatly aid one in interpreting the New Testament. He was set apart as a missionary tribe, and at once set to. work to spread the Gospel of Jesus. Most of the disciples were Benjaminites. Then, after 800 years of fellowship with Judah, they were cut loose and sent after their brethren of the house of Israel. It was needful that the Lion and the Unicorn should unite.

#### MANASSEH AND EPHRAIM.

The history of these two representative characters is worth your careful study. The whole of the circumstances of Jacob blessing them

lar and Judah. be well place of always ed with re only Read I avid in would o be in đ. At ed, and as the y they am the rk and in invas set set to. Most of ter 800 ere cut house

e charwhole them

and the

must be accepted as Divinely directed. Manasseh was to be a great people, and so I believe he is. In the United States I find this promise literally fulfilled. This is the Key to the settlement of this land; to the agitations of the Pilgrims and Puritans in England. The mission, work and place of the United States, may be found in the prophecies relating to this tribe. Let any one examine the great seal of the United States, and study its design, and surprise will fill the mind that facts, Providence and prophecies, do so wonderfully agree. Take the obverse side: Here you have an eagle with out-. stretched wings; the bird is perfect, not double head and deformed, as in other cases where the eagle has been or is the National bird. striped escutcheon on its breast, in its beak a scroll, inscribed with a motto "E pluribus Unum;" one out of many, as Manasseh was, and as the country is building up a grand nationality and oneness out of all nations nearly. Over the head of the eagle there is a glory, the parting of clouds by light; in the opening appear 13 stars forming a constellation argent, on an azure field. In the dexter or right talon is an olive branch, a symbol of peace; in the sinster or left talon, is a bundle of 13 arrows. But. it is on the reverse side of the great seal that we have a wonder. Here we have an unfinished pyramid: a portion of the top is gone, exactly the same as the great pyramid in Egypt is at

Anticipating this very day—Is. 19. this day. 19: "In that day shall there be an altar to the And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the Lord of Hosts in the land of Egypt." Now it is somewhat singular that the Congress of 1782 should have adopted so remarkable a sign, one that would witness to God and tell of their origin. The reverse side is the under side. and shows from whence the nation came, and on what it is built. In the zenith, that is, above the top of the pyramid, is a triangle surrounded by a glory; and in the center is an All-seeing eye. Over the eye we have Annuit Captis. which means, "He prospers our beginning." On the base of the pyramid we have in letters, 1776, and underneath the following motto-"Novus ordo sectorum," meaning a "New era in the ages." The suggestion of the items upon the great seal were from Sir John Prestwich, Bart., an Englishman. He gave the suggestions to the American Minister, John Adams, and thus the same were conveyed to Congress and adopted.

We have in the facts of the great seal, a series of coincidents that connect this country with the tribe of Manasseh. When the tribes marched, Benjamin, Ephraim and Manasseh, went together, on the west side of the Ark, for their homes were westward. On their battalion banner was the figure of a youth, denoting activity, with the motto, "The Cloud of Jehovah rest on them, even when they go forth out of the camp."

Here we have the origin of the cloud on the seal. And when we remember that Manasseh was brought up at the foot of the pyramid and could see it from his palace home at Memphis, then we get a cue to the figure of the pyramid on the seal."\*

#### PYRAMID.

The pyramid is a wonderful witness for God and his people. This building in Egypt has stood for 4,000 years; finished and complete, it stood for about 3,000, before anybody ventured to find a way into it. Then, at a great cost of men, money and time, a way was forced in by an Arab chief. There surely is something remarkable that the only thing found in it should be a stone trough, and more singular to my mind, that the Ark of the Covenant and this stone trough should be of equal capacity; and the Laver in which the Priest washed his feet in the Temple was exactly of the same size. And Solomon's Molten Sea contained just as much water as would fill the King's Chamber in which this trough was found. Can any man know these things and believe them to be accidental? Verily not. They do most assuredly pledge a God and Providence.

#### EPHRAIM.

This word is not only the name of Joseph's son and the tribe, but it is used quite frequently in a generic sense and stands for the ten tribes

r to the or a wit-Egypt." Congress kable a l tell of ler side.

--Is. 19.

, and on s, above rounded l-seeing

Captis, eg." On rs, 1776, "Novus

in the hegreat an Eng-.

e Amerie same

a series with the arched, vent toor their ton ban-

ctivity, rest on camp."

<sup>&</sup>quot; Essay on Manassch and the United States, by the author.

and Manasseh. To Reuben by birthright was the lead politically, but it was taken from him and given to Joseph, and so to Ephraim. From Judah came the chief ruler, that is Christ; but the birthright was Joseph's.—I Chron. 5. 1.

#### THRONE OF DAVID.

To this throne God pledged under oath a perpetuity. Also He pledged that some one of David's seed should always be on it. The throne and seed are pledged an unconditional existence. This being so, it follows that they must be now in existence, and that finally all thrones will be swallowed up by this one. Queen Victoria is of David, and the English throne is David's. Hence all the promises and prophecies referring to David's throne may be found on this line. For prophecy not being of private interpretation such facts may be proven.

#### GENTILES.

The word Gentile generally embraces all those nations and people outside of the twelve tribes. Keeping these few distinctions in mind, you will be enabled to read the bible interestingly and with the proper understanding. Prophetic evidence is a strong kind of proof. Study the word on this line and you will find Providence and history lending glorious confirmation to the same.

# ISRAEL AND THE GATES.

# Discourse, 2.

ISRAEL—HOW THE GATES OF HIS ENEMIES ARE
TO BE GIVEN HIM—BY THIS SIGN LOST ISRAEL
MAY BE KNOWN—THE GIVING WILL CORRESPOND TO THE MULTIPLYING—THE PROMISE, IN THIS DAY, IS RAPIDLY FULFILLING
—ENGLAND, DISRAELI AND TANCRED AND
RUSSIA.

### Text-Gen. 22:17.

"That in blessing, I will bless thee; and in multiplying, I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies."

NDER a divine oath was this prophetic promise made to Abraham. At the time it was given Abraham had, by command, offered his only son, Isaac, which offering, to all human appearance, would leave the old patriarch again childless; but his faith staggered not, for human incompetence does not circumscribe the bounds of divine sufficience. The God who commanded Abraham to offer, recalled the command at a certain stage of the fulfillment, counting the

t was n him From ; but

a perone of hrone tence. e now ill be

vid's. erring line. tation

those tribes. ou will y and ic eviy the idence to the

faith of Abraham for righteousness. In Abraham's faith Isaac was, really sacrificed; hence the divine approval: "By Myself have I sworn, saith the Lord; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies." An oath with men in this day does not mean much in the way of confirmation, but not so with God's oath. An oath ought to be sacred, and should be the end of doubt and strife. God made a promise to Abraham, and because He could swear by no greater, He sware by Himself. And Abraham lived to see the promise begin to fulfill, and to-day the heirs of Abraham may look and see the same promise fulfilling, for, as Paul says in Heb. vi. 17: "Wherein God, willing more abundantly to show unto the heirs of promise the immutability of His counsel, confirmed it by an oath."

Who are the heirs of promise? For to them belong many and precious promises, both spiritual and temporal. Spiritually, they are to lead and be responsible for the evangelization of the world. Temporally, they are to be a numerous seed, a powerful people. They are to occupy the ends of the earth, the uttermost parts of the earth, the coasts of the earth, the waste and the desolate places of the earth, the

Abra-

hence

sworn,

de this

eonly

and in

as the

nich is

ossess

nen in

of con-

n oath

end of

Abra-

reater.

red to

ay the

same

eb. vi.

lantly

muta-

oath."

them

spirit-

resto

zation

bè a

y are

rmost

h, the

h, the

isles of the sea, the heathen, as an inheritance. They are to inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited; they are to be the chief of nations; they are to be a company of nations; they are to be a great people; they are to possess the gates of their enemies. Surely such a people should be found, for all these things make it impossible for them to be hid in a corner. One cannot help saying with the psalmist: "Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom He hath chosen for His own inheritance."

In the English court of chancery are vast sums of money, large fortunes waiting for heirs. court frequently advertises for them, and many in every land respond and are eager to prove their claims; they are anxious to be known and accepted as the decendants and lawful heirs of certain testators. It is oftentimes difficult to establish their claims and prove satisfactorily their identity. The court demands that the evidences of heirship be very definite. they are right. But we venture to say that even the English court of chancery would not turn away a claimant who had all the distinct marks and abounding evidence of identity that mark and characterize the children of Abraham, especially so in the latter day, for then these characteristics are to be clearer and fuller.

The Jews are known; they have been known all down the centuries; they have not been able

to hide themselves. In keeping with the word of God they have fulfilled up to the present time the prophecies attaching to them. In all the world they are estimated to number some nine millions. The Jews include the children of Judah and Levi: these two tribes only, The Jews themselves consent to this statement, and allow that the descendants of Reuben, Simeon, Zebulum, Issachar, Dan, Gad, Asher, Naphtali, Joseph and Benjamin, are lost, but not extinct. They are in the world, for God has not cast away His people forever: If the two tribes give us nine millions, how many should we expect the ten tribes to furnish? Most certainly. not less than forty-five millions. To the ten tribes the special promises of fruitfulness were given. To the ten tribes belong a greater portion of prophecy; and in the history of the world more is allotted to Israel than to Judah. Indeed, the world's history pivots on the ten lost tribes.

I believe you know the God-revealed distinction between the words Israel and Judah. You know that they have a distinct history. Their place and work, promises and blessings, chastisements and rebukes, are as distinct and different as silver and gold.

The spiritual heirs of Abraham are all who are embraced in the saving and atoning covenant of grace in Christ. I do not say all who believe, for there will be more in heaven with-

out faith than those with; namely, all those e word who have died before the years of responsibility, with many of the pagan world who, never having all the heard of a Saviour, have therefore never denied e nine In a spiritual sense, they are children. I Judah believe in this matter with Paul, who says, when writing to the Romans, second chapter: "There is no respect of persons with God; for as many as have sinned without law shall also perish htali, without law, and as many as have sinned in ctinct. the law shall be judged by the law. For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves; tainly which show the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the meanwhile accusing, or else r porexcusing one another." Thus, under the law which governs the pagan, I presume many will be saved and many lost, just as under the law of the gospel. In Abraham all nations were to be blessed, spiritually. In this sense Abraham's stincseed embraces persons of every age, clime and

race.

But who are the seed of Abraham according to the flesh? We answer the descendants of the twelve tribes. Now to the natural seed the Bible assigns a distinct work and place. natural seed are divided in the Bible, the word Israel standing generally for the ten tribes, and Judah for two tribes. These divisions have

it time

Jews allow Zebu-

t cast tribes ve ex-

e ten were

f the udah.

e ten

You Their chasliffer-

who covewho with-

separate paths appointed them to walk in through the centuries. "All the house of Israel. wholly," "the whole house of Israel," "all the house of Israel," have a special work. tribes are especially called in the scriptures the seed of Abraham. Sometimes "My chosen," again "Mine inheritance," and "My servant," God, in referring to them in their scattered state, and of His gathering them together, says, Is. xli. 8: "But thou, Israel, art My servant, Jacob, whom I have chosen; the seed of Abraham My friend—thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art My servant; I have chosen thee and not cast thee away." The ten tribes are sometimes designated by the word Jacob. If we once get a clear idea who the seed are, then we can search among the people of the earth to find them, because in the latter day they were to be so different from other people, and distinctly marked, we will have no great difficulty in finding them. Of the special marks, one was they were to possess the gates of their enemies. The multitudinous seed and other characteristics we will pass by for the present.

This seed were to possess the gates of their enemies; of this we are assured by the oath of God. The word gate here, you will admit, is used in a generic sense. It means a place of prominence, a position of strength, a strategetic point, as the

entrance into a city; remembering that in olden times the cities were walled around, the gate was an important point of defense; or, as the narrow entrance into a bay, like the entrance into New York bay or port, the Narrows we call them. Here our cities, New York and Brooklyn, could best and first be defended. Again, a gate in the general vernacular means any stronghold: a tower, an island, a mountain pass. Now, of this seed it is plainly stated that they shall possess the gates of their enemies.

The text would be very finely illustrated if

we supposed that Mexico held Governor's island, in the middle of our bay, and defiantly dictated to us doctrines of trade, politics and religion. As arrogant and as impudent as this would seem, yet such is the case with this seed of Abraham and other nations. Believing that the Saxon race are the ten lost tribes, it then follows that the English nation is the chief representative of these tribes, and that they should be in possession of the gates of their enemies. Are they? We answer, yes. And every year confirms and makes more clear the answer. This you say is a theory. Grant it. You know that in science a theory is formed and then applied. If you form a theory about the tides or formation of the planets, or this world, your theory with others is applied to known facts to see if it will fit them, to see if it will account for them, and to see if it is in harmony with the same. Now

walk in of Israel. "all the The ten **ures** the hosen," ervant." ed state. ays, Is. servant. of Abraen from rom the hou art ast thee desigt a clear among ause in

f their path of sis used inence, as the

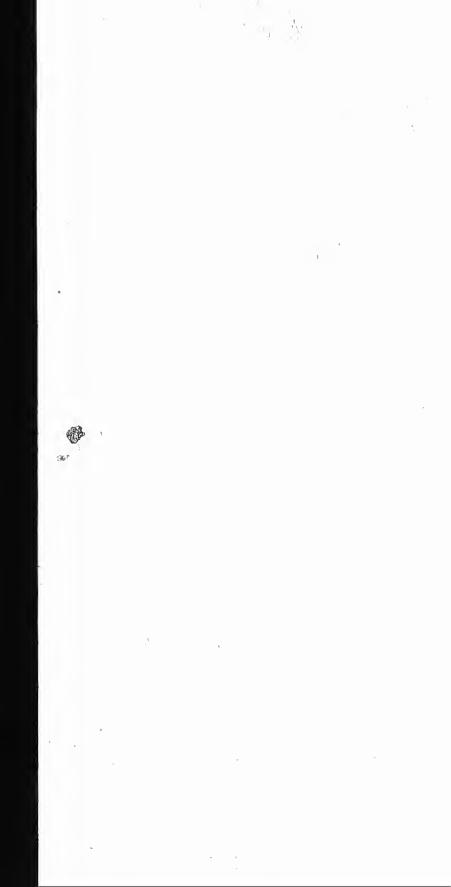
it from

ve will

Of the

ess the

is seed



science accepts that theory which applies best, that which accounts for facts the most reasonable, and harmonizes the most naturally. Such theory is then the science of the day, and will be so accepted and so taught until it is supplanted by a better. Try then the theory I have

advanced by these rules.

Take the Guernsey islands in the English channel, between England and France, nearer to the French shore than England; the inhabitants, being a majority of them French, speaking French. Yet when France was England's greatest and most dangerous enemy, England held then, as now, the gates of her enemies. Properly speaking, and adjudged by any human rule, they belong to France—as naturally as the island of Heligoland, at the mouth of the Elbe, belongs to Germany. Gibraltar, Malta, Cyprus, Suez canal, island of Perim in the straits of Babelmandeb in the Red sea, and Socotra in the same sea; also Aden in the Red sea, covering Arabia; Peshawur, the very entrance of or from India into Afghanistan. In and around the vast empire of India you have Bombay, Calcutta, Madras, with many similar strongholds; Rangoon, on the Irawady river, commanding and ever menacing Burmah. The vast empire of China is carefully guarded and held in check by such gates as Singapore, Malacca, Penang, Hong Kong and Cowloon. Sarawak in Borneo, and Labuan, off the coasts, are such gates

Africa is being gradually gobbled up; strongholds and vast areas of country are falling into the hands of England; the coasts are fast coming under British rule. This past year England has come into possession of three gates, namely, the island of Socotra in the Red sea, the island of Cyprus in the Mediterranean, and the Sublime Porte, the lofty gateway, Constan-And fecent telegrams say that England is negotiating with Portugal for Delogoa bay, in south-eastern Africa; price, three million. dollars. But this people are not satisfied with all these gates. 'So now they have pretended to be insulted by Shere Ali, the Emir of Cabul, that they can begin negotiations of plunder and They want—and they will get what conquest. they want in a very short time, thank heaven, not what they deserve !-- they want the famous Khyber pass. This pass is a narrow road between mountain rocks that rise over two thousand feet at the lowest point. It is some twentyeight miles long, while for twenty-two miles the average width is only 150 feet. The eastern end the English already hold, called the Peshawur pass.

Afghanistan is a country in Asia. It is about the size of England, 460 miles from north to south, and 430 from east to west. On the north it is bounded by Turkestan, east by India, south by Beloochistan, and west by Persia. The population numbers about 7,000,000. They are as

s best, eason-Such d will s sup-

l have

nglish nearer nhabipeakand's gland emies. uman

Elbe, prus, its of n the

from the Cal-

olds;
iding
ipire
check
iang,

rneo, ates

wild as the country is broken and irregular. They are chiefly agriculturists. The country is rich in minerals and timber. In time past they have seldon been at peace; being very generally at war among themselves. Afghan is a Persian word, and means that which is wrapped around —no doubt having reference to the mountain chain that hems in the whole land. The people themselves, however, name their country Vilayet, which means the land of our ancestors. They claim that in their country lived Adam and his children, also Noah and his. They say they had in their possession once the ark of the covenant, but they have lost it. While it was with them, if they took it into battle victory was sure to be theirs. At the present time they have Noah's ark. It is embedded in the ground, with a portion protruding out, which pilgrims to the top of Dera Ismael Khan—that is, the sacred mountain of Israel—are permitted to see and touch. Many have supposed the Afghans to be the ten lost tribes. It has been the folly of many of the learned, in time past, to hunt for, and actually expect to find, the chosen of God in some out-of-the-way place; to find them few, poor and deluded—the poorer, the fewer, and the more wretched, the better. Hence, the wild Indians of the continent, the bushmen of Africa, the aborigines of Australia, the Laplanders of the north, and many such have been chosen of men-though not of God.

gular. itry is t they erally ersian round ıntain people Vilastors.  $\mathbf{Adam}$ y say of the it was ctory they ound, grims s, the to see ghans folly hunt en of them ewer, e, the

hmen

Lap-

been

The Afghan country, no doubt, once had intercourse with Palestine. During Solomon's reign many Jews left the land as merchants. Solomon built store-cities in Hamath, Tadmor in the wilderness, and many others. store-cities were on the great highway which he made through the desert, so as to bring the trade of Dedan and Sheba to Jerusalem. That Hebrew names are given to the mountains, places, rivers and persons, no one can deny; but such does not prove them to be the lost tribes-it shows away back Jewish influence and intercourse. They do not speak the Hebrew, but two languages called the Pukhtu and Pushtu. In either language there are few, if any, traces of the Hebrew. No doubt the lost tribes, after being scattered into Central Asia, when taken captive about 725 B.C., wandered, some of them, into Afghan, and probably for a time settled there, and gave names to the country. Afghans themselves went into the country from India, and as the tribes moved westward they left the Afghans in possession.

The Afghan country comes now into great importance because it is on the highway of the march of Israelitish civilization and progress. England wants it; and I predict she will get it. Russia wants it, and at present seems to have the upper hand; but Russia or England, or the world, can avail nothing against the purposes of Jehovah. The gates are promised to Israel,

therefore she will get them. The English have already an army of 35,000 men in the Peshawur valley, under command of General Sir Frederick Paul Haines. Russia is gathering a force, and ere long the two countries will be brought face The end of the whole muddle will be to face. that England will take charge of Afghan. Thirtythree years ago the crownless king, Disraeli, wrote his novel called "Tancred." novel he makes the queen of England the empress of India, and one of her favorite officers is made Earl Beaconsfield; so far fancy has become fact. But in that same novel the future of the present strife has been set forth. It has been very finely put by the London Spectator:

"There is a story going about, founded, we believe, on good authority, that when some one quoted 'Tancred,' two or three months ago, in Lord Beaconsfield's presence, the prime minister remarked: 'Ah! I perceive you have been reading "Tancred." That is a work to which I refer more and more every year-not for amusement, but for instruction.' And if any one will take the trouble just now to refresh his memory of 'Tancred,' he will see how much Lord Beaconsfield has borrowed from it in relation to the policy of the day. Turn, for instance, to this passage: 'If I were an Arab in race as well as in religion,' said Tancred, 'I would not pass my life in schemes to govern mere mountain tribes.' 'I'll tell you,' said the Emir, springing from his

h have hawur derick e, and t face ill be hirtysraeli, n this ie emfficers as beuture It has ator: d, we e one go, in nister read-I renusee will mory Beao the this ell'as smy ibes.'

m his

divan, and flinging the tube of his nargileh to the other end of the tent, 'the game is in our hands, if we have energy. There is a combination which would entirely change the whole face of the world and bring back empire to the East. Though you are not the brother to the queen of the English, you are, nevertheless, a great English prince, and the queen will listen to what you say, especially if you talk to her as you talk to me, and say such fine things in such a beautiful voice. Nobody ever opened my mind like you. You will magnetize the queen as you have magnetized me. Go back to England and arrange this. You see, gloss over as they may, one thing is clear, it is finished with England. \* Let the queen of the English collect a great fleet, let her stow away all her treasure, bullion, gold plate and precious arms; be accompanied by all her court and chief people, and transfer the seat of her empire from London to Delhi. There she will find an immense empire ready-made, a first-rate army and a large revenue. In the meantime I will arrange with Mehemet Ali. He shall have Bagdad and Mesopotamia, and pour the Bedouin cavalry into Persia. I will take care of Syria The only way to manage the and Asia Minor. Afghans is by Persia and by the Arabs. will acknowledge the empress of India as our suzerain, and secure for her the Levantine coast. If she like, she shall have Alexandria, as. she

now has Malta. It could be arranged. Your queen is young. She has an avenir. Aberdeen and Sir Robert Peel will never give her this advice; their habits are formed. They are too old, But you see! the greatest empire that ever existed; besides which she gets rid of the embarrassment of her chambers! and quite practicable! For the only difficult part, the conquest of India, which baffled Alexander, is all done. Who can avoid seeing that Lord Beaconsfield has been quite recently referring to this passage—'not,' as he said, 'for amusement, but for instruction?' These are all the ideas of his recent policy in germ-especially the treatment of the British empire as having its true center of gravity in the far East-the use of the Indian army for conquest to be made in Western. Asia—the acquisition of the Levantine coast for Great Britian-the active alliance between the British power and the Mohammedan power and last, not least, the getting rid, to a great extent at least, by the help of Indian leverage, of 'the embarrassment of the chambers.' the last eight months, at least, English policy has evidently been borrowed from 'Tancred.' The monarch, for anything we know, has been 'magnetized.'. The cabinet assuredly have. Lord Derby and Lord Carnarvon have been treated much as the Emir in 'Tancred' would have treated 'Aberdeen and Sir Robert Peel'\_ thrown aside as two 'ruses.' "

Aberdeenr. this ade too old. st empire ets rid of ind quite part, the ander, is nat Lord erring to usement, e ideas of he treatits true se of the Western. coast for veen the powera great everage, n. policy 'ancred.' has been y have. ve been ' would

Peel!

l.

Your

England has indeed adopted an Oriental policy, and forward she must go to execute Jehovah's purpose. Russia is preparing on a gigantic scale. In Prussia the most flourishing branch of trade among the Germans at present is the manufacturing of arms for Russia. Though the late war be over, still Russia is buying ships. and fitting them out in this country. bitterly her defeat through English diplomacy: England taking Cyprus, assuming protection over Asiatic-Turkey, and making Russia yield back to Turkey 30,700 geographical miles which was contained in the original treaty of San The following from the government organ of Russia will give you some idea of her chagrin:

The St. Petersburg Golos says that: the treaty of Berlin has produced an almost crushing impression on the Russian public. "It is felt that Russia has not attained her object; that she has been deceived by her friends, and that she has foolishly helped her enemies with her victories. What is the reason of our failure? One-half per cent. of our population have perished in the war, hundreds of millions have been expended, and yet the Eastern question is not solved and the treaty of Berlin is merely a truce. The last war has clearly shown all our national peculiarities as well as our moral and material strength. \* \* \* All the military requirements which depended on the inbred

qualities of the Russian soldier were brilliantly carried out; but where knowledge and preparation were demanded we were not equal to the It was probably for this reason that we felt so much hurt on reading of the boldness of Lord Beaconsfield, who doubtless reckoned on the superior culture of Englishmen to that of Russians. All classes of Russian society are responsible for this. We do not estimate culture and knowledge at their true value. Most of us say that mental work does not bring money, and that culture is a means of corruption. In western Europe, on the other hand, people have arrived by hard experience at the conviction that intelligence, capacity, culture and energy, bring men to the front, and give them peace at home and power abroad. It is the knowledge of how to make the best possible use of their energy and abilities that has enabled the English to derive success from our victories and sacrifices. May this be a lesson to us."

But enough; one knows the end e're they begin, for the word of God is true. We do not argue that the English are so much smarter than other people, no, but we account for their success because they are the executive nation of Divine Providence. It falls to the let of those who do not believe this theory to account for their success without allowing them to be smarter.

## ISRAEL AND TERRITORY.

# Discourse, 3.

PROMISES TO ISRAEL—MATERIAL NATURE—LOCATION OF THE TRIBES IN CHRIST'S DAY—
GOD'S PROVIDENCE—BRITISH AND AMERICAN
RULE—"LIFE FROM THE DEAD",—TEACHING
THE NATIONS PEACEFUL ARBITRATION—ENGLAND AND RUSSIA—AFGHANISTAN FALLS TO
ANGLO-ISRAEL—GOD'S POLITICAL GEOGRAPHY
— ANGLO-SAXON EVANGELIZATION—RUSSIA
OPPOSING IT—BRITISH AND RUSSIAN OUTPOSTS
IN CONTACT—WAIL OF JUDAH—EARTH'S GIRDLE.

#### Text-Isaiah liv. 2, 3.

"Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations; spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes; for thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited."

N the writings of the prophets the feminine gender is often used when speaking of the house of Israel, and the masculine when denoting the house of Judah. Quite frequently Israel is spoken of as a divorced woman, as being cast off, and as being barren. Judah remaining faith-

rilliantly
preparil to the
that we
dness of
oned on
that of
y are reculture
st of us
money,
n. \* \*
people

re and ve them is the ible use enabled

convic-

enabled ictories is.''

do not smarter or their tion of those

int for to be

ful to the throne of David and the temple service, and abiding in the land much longer than Israel, is presented as one married. So you will understand Jeremiah iii. 8, when he says: "And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding-Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce." Again, Isaiah l. 1: "Thus saith the Lord, where is the bill of your mother's divorcement whom Thave put away." Yet, though Israel was divorced, forsaken, cast off and desolate, she was to have more children than married Judah. the verse preceding the text says: "Sing, Oh barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud thou that didst not travail with child; for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord." Then come the words of the text bidding her enlarge the place of her tent, or dwelling-place, to stretch forth her curtains, so as to cover over the new-gotten habitations. To spare not, that is, to be not tardy, or slow, in lengthening out her cords, that is her influence, and strengthen her stakes, that is her authority; but to break forth on every hand where there is an opening, and inherit the seed of the Gentiles, and make the languishing and poverty-stricken cities of the nations to be inhabited; in this conquest to go on and fear not.

These exhortations are given, and promises are

aple serger than So you he says: whereby had put ivorce." d, where t whom was dishe was ah. ing, Oh k forth dst not dren of narried ords of of her th her gotten be not cords, stakes, rth on nd inke The of the

to go

made to Israel after she had left Palestine. one can say truthfully that they have yet been fulfilled in no degree or sense, unless they find such fulfillment in the conquests of the Saxon These predictions cannot apply to the Jews, for they are few, nationless, and without a government. Touching the past history of both Judah and Israel in Palestine, we shall find it to be barren of victories, territory, acquisition and number, in comparison to other nations. They have never occupied the land given to Abraham in fullness. In Solomon's time they bare rule only over a part of it. The Gentiles and heathens have occupied it more and longer than the sons of Abraham. But what failed to be accomplished in the past, is held grandly in reserve for this day, the next few God will remember His promise to Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and David. remember it to fulfill it, in spite of hell or earth.

We have been blind and guilty in the past, unconscious of our origin, and as a natural consequence, ignorant of our place and special work. In interpreting the word of God we have been lavish in spiritualizing, and greedy in materializing, overlooking the fact that ninetenths of the Old Testament is a material history about one people, and that through them God's special providence was to flow to all other nations; and the New Testament plants the life and prosperity of the Gentile world upon the

course and progress of Israel. God said to Abraham "In thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed," and more, "and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed." Israel being scattered and cast off became a blessing to the world. They gave to the surrounding nations the only true idea of God, for in their lowest condition and idolatry they preserved the name and knowledge of Jehovah, and Christ sent His disciples after them through one of their own tribe, namely, Benjamin, telling them not to go into the way of the Gentiles, nor into the cities of the Samaritans, "but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." To these sheep Christ declares he was sent. Where were these sheep? They were scattered about in Central Asia, in scriptural language in Cappadocia, Galatia, Pamphylia, Lydia, Bithynia, and round about Illyricum. From these very regions came the Saxons; from here they spread abroad north and west, being the most Christian of any people on the face of the earth then, as well as now. Their reception of the gospel gave them power over the surrounding nations, to whom they were, as it had been foretold, witnesses for Jesus and providence in a very special manner. What then, we say with Paul, will be the blessing of Israel—recognized and fully restored to God's favor? If so much good was carried and bestowed upon the Gentile nations because Israel was scattered, how

aid to

of the

v seed

l." Is-

bless-

ound-

for in

y pre-

iovah.

rough

ı, tell-

ntiles,

out go

rael."

sent.

 ${f ttered}$  .

age in

Bithy-

these

e thev

most

earth

of the

nding

fore-

e in a

r with

rnized

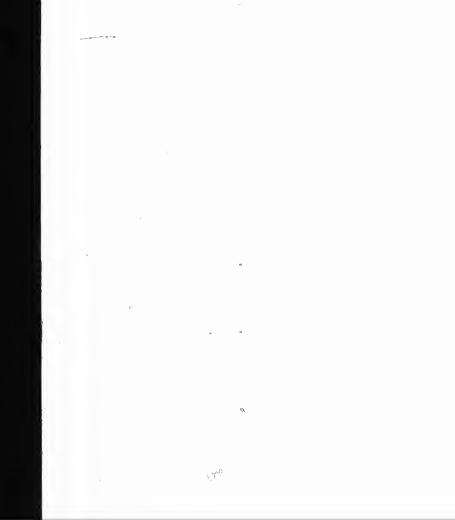
much

Gen-

, how

much, and what are the blessings in store for those nations when Israel and Judah be restored? Paul compares it to a resurrection—like as when the barrenness and desolation of a winter is supplanted by the fruits and beauties of summer. "If the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead."—Roms. xi. 15.

. It is reasonable to suppose that this world is subject to the providence of God. Such a supposition is grandly sustained by the laws and operations of nature without, and the experience and intuitions of the mind within; and I believe this providence to be all-comprehensive, bounding, and cognizing all things past, present and future, both small and great; claiming the ages for its measure, the universe for the field of its operations, and the Infinite as the source of power. "The Lord Jehovah reigns, let the earth rejoice." Let me persuade you to thoroughly believe in the precision, the intimacy and the completeness of this providence. This doctrine we need to fully learn and accept. "In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth," and it is He "who hath measured the waters in the hollow of His hand, and meted out heaven with a span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance." Aye, and more, yes closer still does this providence approach us in our affairs. "By Him kings reign



and princes decree judgment. He bringeth the princes to nothing; He maketh the judges of the earth as vanity." Even closer yet, for without His permisssion a sparrow cannot fall to the ground; and so intimate is He with us, that He knoweth the number of the hairs of the head. Now all this kind of Bible instruction is intended to teach the nearness of God to us, and His interest and intimacy with nations and nature. Let us not think for a moment that nations can rush to war and be outside of this circle of proyidence. Let us study to know God's mind, His plans and purposes with the nations; for rest satisfied that His plan will finally be accepted by men and nations, and His purposes will prevail. Kings may plan, diplomatists may diplomatize, scientists may analyze, theologians may teach and preach their isms, and politicians may make platforms and construct rings, yet none, nor all combined, can stay the hand "He doeth according to His will in the armies of heaven and among the inhabitants of the earth." Are can initiate, permit, modify and destroy. Once we truly recognize the sovereignity of God over us, conceit will lie dead at the feet of flumility.

The church at large has but a slender hold upon this great doctrine. They look upon the great movement of wars and strife, rising and falling of nations, as looks the country stranger upon a railway engine the first time, the whirl-

eth the lges of r withl to the hat He head. tended His innature. ns can of promind, s; for be acrposes ts may ogians politirings, hand vill in oitants odify sove-

hold on the g and anger whirl-

ead at

ing wheels, the steam and smoke and burnished boiler rivet his attention so completely, that he sees not the driver in his cab. So men are dazed with the show of pomp of courts and councils. with the harangues of legislators and march of regiments, that they discern not the master hand behind that directs all. "Verily thou art a God that hidest Thyself." No, no, friends; English " bravery, nor American ingenuity will not account for all that England has done on the line of victories, and the marvelous and rapid growth of these United States. As God said long ago through Moses, so He could say to-day; for heavenly counsel was given to the children of Israel on entering the promised land, with a design of suppressing their pride and enabling them to form a correct idea of their success in driving the strong and greater nations of Canaanites and Philistines. "Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Lord thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying: For my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in to possess this land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord doth drive them out from before thee. Not for thy righteousness, or the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess the land, but for the wickedness of those nations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, that He may perform the word which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Understand, therefore,

that the Lord thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness, for thou art a stiffed-necked people."—Deut. ix. 4.

By the same rule and for the very same reason that Israel conquered Palestine, does England go on from conquest to conquest. And because God remembered to perform his promises made to the patriarchs upon their seed, America was opened for the Puritans, who are without doubt the descendants and representatives of Manasseh, of whom God said He should be a people,

a great people.

The rule of England and America over other people, is to be as life from the dead. whatever country England conquers and rules, it is better for the people, and the country, and the world. They give to the people a liberty that they would not have given to themselves; they develop the resources of the country as never before, and by trade and commerce bless the people and cause them be a blessing unto others. And better still, they make known to the conquered ones, in due time, the riches of faith in Christ. So we have no hesitation in saying a thing patent to every unprejudiced observer, that the aborignes of the conquered colonies of Great Britain are treated better by their conquerers than they ever treated themselves. The Africans, in the conquered colonies of Africa, are better off under British rule than those colonies or portions unconquered are.

for thou
4.
e reason
England
because
es made
rica was
t doubt
Manaspeople,

his good

er other That is, l rules, ry, and liberty selves; ntry as e bless ig unto own to ches of tion in ced obd coloy their selves. of Afthose

The

nosts of India enjoy more, fare better in every grace and virtue in all that goes to adorn and develop mankind, under the British government and protection than they ever did or would under self-government. So the French, Germans, Italians, Russians, Spaniards and the numerous progeny of emigrants to this country, fare better in every way with Manasseh, than they did in their own lands. Of course, both in England's rule and America's, there are many defects; but taking all in all, the good will outweigh the bad; and more so as the years roll on.

True, an arbitrary purpose and an individualism is seen on the surface, yet under it all there is the hand of God. The farmer is free as what he sows, but the Divine, without intering with his freedom, regulates the harvest to plenty or famine. The Saxon people, England and America, stand in a new light to the world by the teachings of the Bible. Being Israel or the ten lost tribes, they become at once the chosen agents of God for the glorious purpose of evangelizing the whole world, and finally, by reducing the whole earth to the plane of universal liberty and peace.

It was necessary that these two nations should first be taught the art of mediation, for the ends of peace; that they should learn and show to the world that national disputes and grievances can be settled without an appeal to the sword. Hence we have, and what is much better, the

world has, Geneva and Alabama and the fish bounty treaty of Canada and the United States. Not all the press did on either side, nor all the carping and blustering of individuals, could prevent the happy consummation of both these reaties. To God be praise, for they are prophetic harbingers of a better day coming.

No hand nor power, nor combination of powers, can stop the onward march of Israel to her God-ordained goal. Her future is to spread on the right hand and on the left. Island after. island, colony after colony, will fall into her hand for mutual benefit. Russia may contest this march, and will, for she is as much the appointed agent of contest from heaven as England is to advance. In a few years she will try to take the place of England among the nations, as she has just done in Afghan. Russia promised, no doubt, Shere Ali, that they would and could protect him against England, but the bargain was outside of the aims of Providence, hence it could not be sustained. It is ordained of heaven that Afghan fall into the hands of England, if England be Israel.

Against this fate-like division of the world Russia is going to contend and fight whenever she gets a chance. It would pay Russia and many other countries to read that "When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when He separated the sons of Adam, He set the bounds of the people according to the

the fish States. all the could h thesere-pro-

ion of rael to spread d after. ito her contest he apngland try to ons, as mised, could argain ence it ieaven and, if

world enever in and When eir in-Adam, to the

children of Israel."-Duet. xxxii. 8. These bounds God will maintain wherever they run; whatever country they cut in two, no matter, the earth must finally conform to this divine geography. This purpose is strongly set forth by Isaiah xliv. 7, "And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming and shall come." This same sturdy fact is taught by Paul when speaking to the Athenians, telling them that God "hath made of one blood all nations of men to dwell on the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitations." National destinies are not so much things of chance, or prizes for the sword as many think. God promised to David when both Israel and Judah were prosperously settled in Palestine under David's reign, that He would appoint a place for His people Israel, and plant them there, and they should not be moved, neither should the wicked afflict them as aforetime. -2d Sam. vii. 10. This promise God has kept. He has given them the British isles, where none can afflict them, as they were wont to do when Israel was scattered in Asia and Europe. God has found Manasseh a home in this land of blessings and rich acres.

England, by a necessity, was forced to find new countries to provide for her multiplying population. Then she is forced to enter other nations as a missionary. She, with Manasseh, is chiefly responsible for the evangelization of the world, and of course they are at work all over the world, for England and the United States send out more missionaries than all the world beside. Russia needs no land for colonization, for now her inhabitants number only thirty-four to the square mile, while England numbers 389, If we take in all the territory under Russia and England, even then England has more to the square mile than Russia! Russia comprises about 8,000,000 square miles, and England, with her late additions, leaving out the United States, numbers about 9,000,000. Joining Ephraim and Manasseh together, they own one-fourth of the whole world, namely, about 13,000,000 square miles; the whole earth numbers 51,340,800 square miles. Russia is not a missionary country. She neither sends any nor accepts any, being at present the only nation closed to missionary operation and toleration. The past few years Russia has gained rapidly in territorial power. With the conquest of Bokhara and portions of Turkistan, or Independent Tartary, she has added some 800,000 square miles.

At the beginning of the last century the Russian advance forts were 2,500 miles distant from those of England. At the close of the century the distance was 2,000. Then in 1810 it was reduced to 1,000. And since 1855 it has been re-

duced to 400. And now, of course, they want it reduced to nothing by getting control of

Afghan.

How wonderfully clear are the fulfilling events of the prophecy. This king of the north is to become a strong king, who, when Israel and Judah are settled in Palestine, will have spirit and power to attack them. So He is ripening, growing and gathering power ready. now comprises nine crowns, eight of which are crowns of conquest. Russia's one grand desire is to possess Palestine, especially Jerusalem. The Crimean war was waged for rights and extended privileges in this holy city. To-day Russian pilgrims swarm thither by the thousands every year. A few years ago she built outside of the Jaffa gate what she called an hospice, which was designed to be nothing more nor less than a fort. It is in a position commanding the whole city, and is a place of great strength. Often she has tried to possess the city and land. By-and-by she will be permitted by Providence to pour her troops into this "Land of unwalled villages," and when having nearly achieved the ambitious plan of ages, and nearly realized her one great national idea, she will perish, to rise no more, "on the mountains of Her history is set forth by Ezekiel xxxviii. and xxxix. chapters."

Palestine and Jerusalem have borne undeniable evidence for prophecy and Providence. The

seh, n of all nited

the colo-

land tory land

assia and out

,000. they nely,

arth ides, ither

the and

has the

stan, some

Rusfrom tury

s re-

whole land and the book have been wonderfully agreed during the past eighteen centuries. How significant and telling the wailings and lamentations of the devout Jews, who crowd under the walls of the mosque of Omar, the site of the ancient temple. Here, each returning Sabbath, groups of Jews may be heard dolefully crying: "Ali bene, Ali bene; bene bethka; bekarob, bimheira, bimheira; beyamenu, bekarob," which, being interpreted, means, "Lord build, Lord build; build Thy house speedily, in haste, in haste; even in our day build Thy house speedily." Yes, mourning brethren of Judah, the time is coming when the house shall be built and the voice of wailing no more heard in . the streets.

Can any student or inquirer after the truth fail to see that in our day a prophecy is being fulfilled? Can any one shut their eyes to the wonderful fact that Israel is breaking forth on the left and on the right? God has long ago said that Israel were the people of His inheritance, and that Jacob was the lot of His inheritance, or His girdle, or cord, as the word lot means. Then, if you turn your attention to Great Britain and colonies, including Manasseh, you will see this girdle or measuring line around the earth. Let me aid you by pointing the same out for you. Look at the eastern hemisphere: circle, inclosing the Gentile nations. Begin with Great Britain; pass on to the channel islands,

ully

How

enta-

the

the

ath.

ing:

rober

ob,"

uld,

ste,

ouse

lah,

. be

din

uth

the on ago erilot to eh, und me ere ith ds,

Gibraltar, Malta, Cyprus, West Coast African colonies, St. Helena, Cape colonies, Mauritius, Seychelles, Perim, Aden, Ceylon, India, Burmah, Straits settlements, Labuan, Australian colonies, Hong Kong, and the dominion of Canada. In the western hemisphere commence the circle with Canada and United States, Fiji islands, New Zealand, Falkland islands, British Guiana, British Honduras, West India islands and Newfoundland. Do we not plainly see that Israel is possessing "the isles of the sea," "coasts of the earth," "waste and desolate places?' These things are not hid in a corner; they proclaim the intentions of God, an Overruling Providence; and who and where the lost tribes are. A miracle and prophecy are fulfilling before our eyes.



## ISRAEL AND POPULATION.

# Discourse, 4.

PROPHETIC LATTER DAYS—OUR BEARINGS IN THE AGES—UNWISE IMPATIENCE—ISRAEL TO BE ALWAYS A NATION—HER EMPIRE—HISTORIC CAREER OF AND FUTURE OF ENGLAND, AMERICA AND JUDAH—RELATIVE INCREASE OF POPULATION—THE INFIDEL SAXON—JEWISH, BRITISH AND AMERICAN INTERESTS ONE—A FULL END OF ALL NATIONS BUT ISRAEL—FAMINE HENCEFORTH ONLY FOR THE HEATHEN—ARBITRATION TO BE ENFORCED BY ISRAEL—AMERICAN ABSORPTION—STARTLING FIGURES OF FUTURE POPULATION—THE BALANCE OF POWER.

### Text-Hosea i. 10.

"Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured or numbered; and it shall come to pass that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God."

PERIOD of time is frequently referred to in the scriptures as being the "latter days." It is, therefore, very important for the prophetic student, and the church of Christ at large, that the time of days spoken of should be

known. For connected with these days are a number of prophecies waiting fulfillment, and they are of such a nature that their fulfillment may easily be discerned. In breadth and scope they cover much territory and include many people. They cannot be hid in a corner, for the parts are so numerous and the interests so great. The fulfillment of these prophecies will make a radical and fundamental change in Church and State.

I take it for granted we are now entering into the time of the latter days—a time that precedes by a natural consequence the millennium. is, therefore, unwise on the part of any person to claim that Christ may come any day, and that His millennial reign may be begun at any moment. It is but fair that we should carefully consider our bearings in the circle of Providence and our position in the ages. The story and work of redemption are grand, full of interest and thrilling incidents, still we must take things Some stories we read are very in their order. The plot culminates, the characfascinating. ters and incidents converge toward and center in the hero. At such a point we are often carried away with our sympathy for the hero; we become anxious for him, and desirous to know the issues, and so are tempted to skip a few pages and get at the end unwisely and unlawfully. Thus I think many are carried away by a loving desire for the millennium; they become anxious for the return of the Hero of Redemption; they skip a few pages of Providence, and come to the end too soon.

These days are preparative, and in such a preparative stage we are warranted to look for the fulfillment of certain prophecies; for prophecies, indeed, of such a nature and character that no Bible student need be mistaken as to the time. place and conditions of fulfillment. We have called your attention to one of these prophecies. and pointed out to you how the same was literally fulfilling before the eyes of all. God, in olden times, made promises to Abraham, the patriarchs and their seed. These promises were nothing more nor less than prophecies. He attested the same by His own oath. He called to witness the sun, moon, stars, sea, night, day, the seasons, seedtime and harvest. These He called His ordinances. These ordinances may depart from before Him, but the seed of Israel should not cease to be a nation. They were not only to be a nation, but a company of nations. To this end, in the latter days, they were to come in possession of the isles of the sea the coasts of the earth, waste and desolate places: to inherit the seed of the Gentiles, and cause their desolate cities to be filled. They were to possess and rule over the heathen. In the latter days they were to possess Edom and Esau, that is Turkey, and so come in possession of their own land, Palestine. Now I call you to witness, and ask you if these things are so? Before your eyes, before mine, before the eyes of all the world, God is fulfilling His promises made to the fathers.

The very exceptions to the sweeping and comprehensive possessions of the seed of Jacob are pyramidal witnesses to the same. The house of Judah was to become homeless, without a nation and without a government, after they left Palestine; but to be a people known by the race feature and on their unwavering adherence, attachment and fidelity to the Mosaic worship. This exception all can see, and none can truth fully deny. They have had money and men enough to buy and rule a nation, but as yet they have none. Their talent, their ability and their money, have been the chief factor in the rule, prosperity and greatness of many nations in the past as well as now. And the second conception is not less grand and conclusive. Let any one inquire what was to be the portion of the tribe of Manasseh, and they will find that Manasseh was to be a distinct people, a great people; for so said the dying patriarch Jacob. Now such a people, a great people hold Manasseh to be at this day in the people of the United States. Some sixty colonies England has overrun, established or conquered, and she is busy at work yet conquering and gathering in. is it not remarkable that she has never lost one of the many save the United States ? Will any

lemp-, and

r pre- a or the ecies, at no time,

have ecies, liter-

d, in the were e at-

day, He may

rael not ons.

e to the ces;

e to

heir wit-

one give an earthly reason for this marvelous exception? I presume no one can. There is, however, a divine reason. Moses, when giving his prophetic benediction to the tribes of Israel, gives us an insight into this question. Speaking of Joseph and the wonderful blessing in store for his sons Ephraim and Masasseh, he says: "His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns; and with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth; and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh."-Deut. xxxiii. 17. And further light is thrown on this subject when we notice what Isaiah says in the forty-ninth chap-The children of Israel, when settled in some isles, would lose a portion of themselves, and still the "children which thou shalt have after thou has lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, the place is too strait for me, give place to me that I may dwell." The simple and natural interpretation of such a passage, is that the isles referred to were the British isles. children lost refer to Manasseh, the Pilgrims and Puritans who came from England. And the cry for more room after they have left, shall lead England to look for lands in which to colonize Ther surplus population, all of which she has done and is doing.

Surely in these things there is something more than chance. Yes, there is a divine purpose fulfilled. Seeing, then, that God will put the land into Israel's hand, there will run another blessing parallel with this—namely, a peculiar increase of the seed, or children of Israel, so that they may occupy and control these lands. These two prophecies are to be fulfilling on a parallel line at the same time. Are they so fulfilling? We answer yes; and the answer all the world may verify, for the facts are of such a nature that if they are not so fulfilling it can be very easily disproved.

The prophet tells us in the text that the children of Israel are to be numerous-to be numerous in an extraordinary degree—so much so that it shall appear partly miraculous when such increase is compared to other people or judged by the common methods of reasoning. Hosea had three children; the first a son. He called him Jezreel. This son was set for a witness that God would cause to cease the house of Israel in Palestine—that Israel should cease to be a nation for a time. This idea Isaiah points out under the type of an abandoned wife. God styles Himself the Husband of Israel, and that He had given the wife a bill of divorcement. Thus the two prophets agree, and history ratifies both.

Hosea's second child he calls Lo-ruhamah. She was set for a witness that God would take away His mercy from the house of Israel for a time, and that God would utterly take them

ous is, ing ael,

ing ore ys:

ck, ns; her *ten* 

ouand we

in es, ave

ive nd hat 'he nd

ery ead ize

as

)re )se

away out of the land. So he did; for a few years after this we find the children of Israel. were carried captive into Assyria by Shalmaneser, and the Assyrians were brought and put in their place. And from these Assyrians, who were planted in the cities and country left by the children of Israel, we get the Samaritans, who were, as you see, not Jews nor Israelites by generation—they were manufactured Jews only. "And the Lord removed Israel out of His sight, as He had said by all His servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day"—2 Kings xvii. 23. During this captivity, which is even in force till now, barren Israel, the divorced one, was to have more children than the married onenamely, Judah.

We find that the third child born to Hosea is called Lo-ammi, meaning ye are not my people. This child pre-figured the casting out of the Jews; that they would refuse to accept God in Christ, and He therefore would reject them. Thus the Jews became wanderers from their own land. And the land rests in desolation, enjoying her Sabbath of rest, while her sons and daughters are being chastised and trained for their return.

The time will come when God will call Israel to Him, and have mercy upon her, when the divorced one shall be restored to her husband. "And it shall be at that day, saith the Lord.

a few Israel. lmand put , who ft by itans. es by only. sight, hets. own i. 23. e till is to nelosea my out cept eject from

rael diind.

sola-

her

and

that thou shall call me Ishi, and shall call me no more Baali."—Hos. ii. 16. Now Ishi means husband, and Baali stands for Lord. Saxons. have been looked upon as being infidels by the rest of the world. The Mohammedans and Buddhists never reckoned the Saxons as being the sons of God; and Catholic Europe and Greek Russia have looked upon England as infidel and heretical. And the Saxons themselves never went so far in their knowledge as to know who they were, their origin and work. But the prophet says: "It shall come to pass that in the place where it was said unto them. Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God." And the time will come when Lo-ruhamah shall become Ru-hamah, which means to have obtained mercy. And Lo-ammi, shall become Ammi, which means that this is my people. And Jezreel, which was a sign of dispersion, shall be the sign of gather-"Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land; for great shall be the day of Jezreel." Then the Jews (Ammi) will call the Saxons their sister, long lost but found at last. The Saxons (Ru-hamah) will call the Jews their brother, those whom in past they have hated and persecuted; and thought themselves far removed from Jewish blood. Now they both will acknowledge a common generation, and Abraham their father. And one with his eyes har open can see this part of the prophecy fulfilling. The Jews, England and United States, from this and henceforth, are one

in interest, policy and destiny.

These being the latter days, let us look for the signs of the multiplying of the seed so that they be as the sea sands God promised to Abraham, saying: "That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of heaven and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies. "—Gen. xxii. 17. Old Jacob foretold that Joseph would be a fruitful bough, whose branches would run over the wall-that is, colonize. This increase is to be seen in two ways. Let me direct your attention to one of these ways, in a special manner, because it is so singular and unique, so distinct and discernable. In Jeremiah—xxx. 10, 11—we find a remarkable statement: "Fear not, O Israel, for I am with thee! saith the Lord, to save thee. Though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee; but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished." That Israel has been punished and corrected no one will deny who is acquainted with her history and sojourn from the time she was carried captive to this day. But has the other part of the saying been fulfilled? We answer yes; as

with

the

and

one

the

hey

am,

and

the

oon

the

cob.

gh,

hat

WO.

of

80

le.

ole

m

gh

ve

of

nd

10

B-

ad

of

18

the law of colonization has progressed. The ancient Britons are no more; Saxon Israel has entirely supplanted them; just as Manasseh in the United States is supplanting the aborigines or Indians. They perish and disappear like snow before the rising sun. Not all we can do on the line of legislation, philanthropy and religion, is sufficient to stay the ravages of this long-ago declared decree of heaven. Go to Canada, and you find they are perishing; in Newfoundland they are entirely gone, and in every other province they are fast disappearing, save such as are saved by incorporation, by marriage, and salt-stayed by the power of Christianity; but both these remedies are only temporal—they perish in spite of ail in the heated atmosphere of Israel's civilization. Some few tribes may hold their own and seem to increase, but such does not invalidate the evidence of the decree. For they have perished in such numbers, and so uniformly, when in contact with Israel, that history proclaims the decree fulfilled.

The native inhabitants of Van Dieman, called Tasmanians, have entirely become extinct. The Maoris of New Zealand are rapidly diminishing. Fifty years ago they were 200,000 strong; now only about 50,000. In a few more years they will be gone. The same is true in all the other Australian provinces. The same is true of many isles of the sea, also of the African colonies. In these things, so exceptional, we can surely

with the magicians of old, who contended against ses, "This is the finger of God." Thus we s Israel increasing, by the law of diminution going on among the Gentiles. Israel in the latter day was to be blessed with plenty in the orchard, stall and field, "For I will lay no more famine upon you, saith the Lord." The past year we learn that some 10,000,000 of Chinese perished in famine. India, in one part, has been greatly reduced in number by the same scourge. This country will be partly protected from the operation of this law—for no doubt a large por tion are from Abraham. "But unto the sons of the dencir ines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac, his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country." Gen. xxv. 6. This same scourge does not follow the colonizing of other nations. It did not follow Spain, nor the Dutch, nor France.

learn how they are to increase in the latter days; not by a comparison on the line of diminution only, but in and from themselves. "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man and beast."—Jer. xxxi. 27. Have these days come? We again say yes; and these kind of prophecies are being fulfilled in this day, in so special a manner as to make certain the times we live in. Through Israel, Judah and

ainst

s we

ition

Jat

the

nore

past

nese

been

rge.

the

por

s of

ham

his

the

irge

ons.

nor

oon

ys;

ion

old,

3OW

rith

ave

ese

ay,

the

nd

Manasseh, the earth is to find the equilibrium of peace. The Jews will furnish the money, for in the increasing ascendancy and multiplying power and authority of England and America, the Jews will draw closer to them and invest more and more their money with them, because of greater security and profit. The balance of power and even compulsion will be in the hands of England and America, to force arbitration on disputing nations, and they will do so, having set the precedents themselves in the Alabama and fish treaties. At present, many will refuse this idea, and point to the famous Monroe doctrine. Now that doctrine has had its time, nearly; and it has served a good purpose for the country. The mercantile growth, and general producing power of this country will cause us to abandon our selfish protection policy; for of all other people on the face of the earth, we will want free trade; for we will have the greatest surplus of mercantile and agricultural productions, and in a short time our very position and ability will push away all competitors. Once our mercantile and agricultural interests are cast in other nations, we will then have an interest in their wars and peace, and will be led to interfere:

The chief way in which the balance of power will fall into English and American hands is in the fulfilling of the blessings of the text: the multiplying of this people, first by natural in-

crease, and second by incorporation and absorption. Look at this law of absorption; how vigorous and sure. If you turn into a field of grass fowls, pigs, horses and cows, you get chicken meat, pork, horseflesh and beef. The individualism in each creature absorbs and converts the same field of grass into themselves. So into this country are coming people of every nation and race, but the individualism of Manasseh will in due time make them all Manassites. The children of the Russians, Poles, Spanish and so on, become American in taste, manners and sympathies. They are been grafted into the tree of Manasseh.

But look at the law of increase naturally. Take the population of several countries as given in the last census, and carefully note the relative increase, and how long it takes each nation to double its number. Russia, eighty-six millions, doubles every 100 years; Germany, forty-two millions, doubles every 100 years; Turkey, forty-seven millions, doubles every 550 years; Austria, thirty-seven millions, Toubles every 100 years; France, thirty-six millions. doubles every 140 years: Great Britain, thirtythree millions, doubles every 55 years; United States, forty millions, doubles every 25 years; Italy, twenty seven millions, doubles every 125 years; Egypt, seventeen millions, doubles every 150 years; Spain, sixteen millions, doubles every 112 years; English colonies, ten millions, douorp-

gor-

rass

ken

idu-

the

into

tion

sseh

The

oa f

and

the

lly.

as

the

each

-six

iny,

ars;

550

bles

ons,

rty-

ited

ars;

125

very

very

lou

bles every 25 years. Now make a calculation for 100 years, from 1878 to 1978, and see how these countries stand in population and their relative position. Russia will have one hundred and seventy-two millions, Germany eighty-four, Turkey fifty-six, Austria seventy four, France fifty-nine, Great Britain one hundred and thirtyseven, Italy forty-one, Egypt twenty-nine, Spain twenty-eight, United States six hundred and forty, and the English colonies one hundred and sixty-and that is not reckoning the natives in the colonies, only the decendants of the Of course in a country like India, the natives will be a considerable number, and they might properly be reckoned in with the colonial items, and so swell the number of Israel's power.

Now these figures show a wonderful conclusion. In simple language we find that in 1978, the English-speaking race, or Israelites, will number 937 millions, while all of Russia, Germany, Turkey, Austria, France, Italy, Egypt and Spain, will only number 543 millions. Where then, we ask, will be the balance of power? And why should this certain law come into operation at this time, if it be not the blessing foretold by the prophets? And can we not see these are the latter days, and that God is fulfilling his promises to Israel?

The blood of Abraham and the faith of Abraham have been wonderfully preserved and pro-

jected down through the centuries with telling effect. And on this line the Darwinian theory of election is very true, for the survival of the fittist is the proclaimed law of heaven. is power in land possession, and there is power in number, and if these two factors maintain their force for one hundred years, then we infer of certainty that the scenter of rule and destiny of the world will be in the hands of Israel, unless the laws of nature are reversed, and the promises of God fail. The word of God cannot fail or return unto Him void; it must accomplish that whereunto He sent it and prosper in things designed, or as Jeremiah—xxiii. 20—says, "The anger of the Lord shall not return until He has executed and till He has performed the thoughts of His heart; in the latter daybye shall consider it perfectly."



## ISRAEL AND LANGUAGE.

telling theory

of the There

power

e infer

lestiny

unless

promi-

ot fail mplish

things "The

He has

nsider

# Discourse, 5.

LATTER DAY PROPHETIC PROMISES — TIME OF ISRAEL'S REVIVAL—PYRAMID TESTIMONY—BRITISH ISLAND POPULATION IN 1882—AFFINITY BETWEEN ENGLISH AND HEBREW—CELL OF THE HONEY BEE—ORIGIN OF LANGUAGE—LION OF LANGUAGES—FOREIGN TESTIMONY—ALL TONGUES INDIGENOUS BUT ENGLISH—THE PRE-MILLENNIAL TOKENS.

### Text—Zephaniah iii. 9.

For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the Lord, to serve Him with one consent."

tention to two prophecies that are now fulfilling; they are on parellel lines of time and territory. The first had reference to the rapid accumulation of the lands of the earth by Israel. Accepting the Anglo-Saxons as being the children and descendants of Jacob, it naturally follows that the prophetic blessings and promises made to Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and their heirs, should find a fulfillment in these, the latter



days, and that such fulfillment should be found in the English nation, among the Jews and in the United States. It is easy to see and believe that the curses prophetically pronounced on Judah and Israel have been fulfilled, especially on the house of Judah. The promises to the house of Israel are now being grandly realized. England is in possession of the isles of the sea, the coasts of the earth, the waste and desolate places, the heathen is her inheritance, and she is inheriting the seed of the Gentiles, and causing their desolate cities to be inhabited. From the taking of Jamaica, by General Penn. in 1655, to the peaceful cession of Cyprus, the course of this little island nation has been onward and upward. And if her conquests and progress are not amenable to prophecy, for an interpretation, then the wonder is still greater. The facts are with us, and must be accounted for some way. The second had reference to the multitudinous seed of Israel in the latter days. Till two hundred years ago the Anglo-Saxons were not in this respect distinct from other races; indeed, for centuries they were distinct rather for their weakness in multiplying power and number. Many other races have exceeded them in this particular. But, no sooner do we come abreast of the latter day time than we find the laws of centuries changed. In thermal science it is an axiom that heat expands all bodies, and of course that cold contracts them.

und

ieve

on

ally

zed.

the

280-

and

and

ed.

nn,

the

on-

and

an

ter.

ted

the

ys.

ons.

her

nct

ver

led

we

ind

nal

all

m.

the ...

l in .

But to this general rule there is one beautiful and benevolent exception: it is in water; for if we start with water at thirty-two degrees, we find the remarkable phenomenon of cold expanding all below thirty-two, and heat expanding all above. If we take water at 212 degrees and withdraw from it the heat, it will continue to contract till we reach thirty-two; then the law is reversed, and the water expands. Now the reversion of this law, at this particular point, is wonderfully expressive of divine forethought and benevolence. By such a change ice is made to float in water, and so save our lakes, streams and wells, from being frozen solid. As this exception is to thermal science, so is the law of reproduction to Israel in this day. This people, who have been behind other races, now, at an appointed time, step to the front. The law seems to be reversed, and that too for a benevolent purpose-for the very purpose that they might be able to fulfill the mission assigned them in these last days to occupy the new lands and evangelize the world. One prophecy seems to call for the other, for what would be the use of the lands without the people, or the people without the lands? It is an amazing fact that, Queen Victoria should bear rule over one-third of the population of the whole earth, and that Israel, including Manasseh, should own onefourth of the land.

But this amazing fact is made reasonable when

we accept the Queen as being of the seed of David, and an heir to the promises attaching to David's throne, and when we accept the Anglo-Saxons as being the ten lost tribes of Israel. Then prophecy, Providence and facts, are a trinity—they are one sublime whole. God, speaking through Moses, said He would punish to reform Israel for seven times - and seven times, prophetically understood, means 2,520 years. If we allow that Israel were carried captive in the year 725 before Christ, then Israel would come into freedom or be reformed about 1795, because if we add 725 to 1795, we get 2520. Up to this point they were to be robbed of their children and to be few in number: (See Lev. xxvi. 22.) In the year 1795 Israel were to be relieved from these curses; and about this time this special law of reproduction came into operation. Or, if we take the lamentations of Hosea vi. 1-3: "Come and let us return unto the Lord, for He hath torn, and He will heal us; He hath smitten, and He will bind usup; after two days will He revive us; in the third day He will raise us up, and we shall live in His sight. Then shall we know if we follow on to know the Lord, is going forth is prepared as the morning, and He shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth." .By this passage, our day and the special providences of this period are mournfully and graphically referred to. Here a day stands for a thousand

1 of

g to

glo-

rael.

re a

tod.

nish

ven

,520

ried

1 Is-

med

we

bed

See :

e to

this

into

s of

nto

us ;

fter

He

ght.

the

rn-

as

By

ces

illy

ind

years, "for a day with the Lord is as a thousand years;" so that when two thousand years should have passed by, Ephraim, who stands for Israel, was to be revived and blessed with fruitfulness sometime during the third day, or thousand years. In ancient time a day was counted when it had a majority, that is when it had passed the half. The prophet here says we were to be revived, or raised up, on the third day. So, if you again take these three thousand year-days, you will find that two of them are to be completely passed, and during the third we were to be raised. The number we have given, 2520, exactly meets the interpretation-2000 complete, and 520 make a majority for the third day by the twenty over the half. These prophetic figures tally well with the existing state of things. About the beginning of this century England assumed to lead the world: It is a remarkable coincidence that, in the last century, the question of how to multiply the population was a subject of debate and legislation in the British parliament. But what legislation failed to do, God in His providence did at the appointed time.

It is a curious fact, and well worth noticing, that the famous witness of the Lord of Hosts in Egypt, the great pyramid, forecasts what the number of Israel and Judah would be in the year 1882. As Israel is symbolized in the grand gallery, it is found that the cubic contents of the same, in inches, is about 36,000,000; thus by

some this is interpreted to mean that inches stand for individuals, and if so, then England proper will have this number in 1880. Whether this is a true interpretation or not, we all know that these figures will be about right. The queen's chamber of the pyramid symbolizes the number and condition of the Jews.

From these two prophecies, so sublimely fulfilling, let me invite your attention to another / that is now maturing. It, too, is parallel with the other two. We refer to the peculiar growth, power and progress of the English language. After Israel went into captivity they were to lose their language and take or form another. " For with stammering lips and another tonque will He speak to this people."-Is. xxviii. 11. We will all agree that the English language is not the Hebrew; and if we are Israelites, then indeed God is speaking to us in another tongue; for few of us read His word in Hebrew. It is read to the millions in the English; hence the millions hear God speak to them in another tongue than that of Hebrew. Between the Engglish and Hebrew languages there is an intimate relation, especially back a few years, before the English had grown so much. The Hebrew was a very limited language; not numbering more than 7,000 words. The English is now said to number about 80,000. The most lavish writer does not use over 10,000; the common average is about 3,000. In the English we have not less

than 1,000 Hebrew roots. This, comparing the languages a few years back, is a large percentage. In names of persons and places the He-

brew is very prominent in England.

I take it for a fact that language is of divine origin/ Men have written on the origin of language from every standpoint; the majority of them trying to account for its existence without allowing so noble a source. The first man, Adam, I believe, could talk as easy and naturally as he could see and hear and taste. Speech was a part of his endowment. There is nothing more wonderful in a man talking than a bird singing, save that speech is a higher order of utterance. Dumb nature performs marvels every day as mighty and wonderful as man's talking. The honey-bee builds its cells, ignorant of the fact that such construction is the solution of a problem which had troubled men for centuries to solve. At what point shall certain lines meet so as to give the most room with the least material and have the greatest strength in a building? This problem is said to have been worked out by a Mr. McLaughland, a noted Scotch mathematician, who arrived at his conclusion by laborious and careful fluxionary calculation. To his surprise, and the surprise of the world, such lines and such a building were found in the common bee cell. Now I hold that the same Creator who gave to the bee the mathematical instinct could endow man with, the instinct of speech.

nches
gland
ether
know
The
s the
fulother
with
owth,
nage.

ther.
tonkviii.
uage
then

re to

gue;
It is
the

Engnate.

was nore 1 to

riter rage

less

Even to animal instinct we find a certain variation and permitted latitude in what is called adaptive instinct. So in man we find this same instinct of adaptation in a higher sense. The instinct comes into play when we suppose a number of persons separated from others, each living in different quarters of the globe. In such a condition, though of the same language when first separated, they would not remain so long—that is, in the primitive state of societies. Thus, among the tribes of Africa, at. this day, languages are widening and varying from a once common center. So Israel in captivity would lose the Hebrew gradually. The language of the people among whom they settled was the Sanskrit, from which a score of languages have come—the German, French and Italian, Saxon and others. The Saxon of to-day, compared with the Saxon of 2,000 years ago, is very different; so much so that for us to learn and speak it would be equal to learning a new language. Thus the English language is a thing of growth. In the year 1362 the Saxon was made the court language, of England. From that time onward its growth has been wonderful.

The prophetic outlines and divine place of this language may be seen in the germal foundations, which give unto it such vigor, tenacity and capabilities of expansion. All the features of this language go to show that it is destined to be the medium of a world's intercourse, and that it very suitably belongs to Israel, in whose hand will be the destiny of the world. It is the lion of languages. It will grow anywhere, and by reason of its tenacity when once it gets a foothold it abides. It is peculiarly suited to the humanities of every race, clime and condition; there is no limit to its expansive adaptability. It is in a special manner voracious in the destruction of other languages; wherever it goes, it sounds the death-knell of all the rest.

Soon as this language entered Britain, it began its work of destruction. Before it has disappeared the real British, the Cymric or Welsh, Erse or Irish, the Gaelic of Scotland, and the Manx of the isle of Man. The British Keltic is entirely gone; the rest are only local. Besides these it ousted from the island the Norse, the Norman-French and several other tongues that tried to transplant themselves on English soil. It is at work in every part of the globe planting itself and displacing others. A few years ago French was the language best suited for a traveler on the continent. But this has changed. Now the English is by far superior. And why is it that the English is supplanting all others? To answer such a question in a scientific way, one cannot do better than quote from the great and learned German philologist, Prof. Grimm, of Berlin. He says of it: "It has a thorough power of expression, such as no other language ever possessed. It may truly be called a world-

language, for no other can compare with it in richness, reasonableness and solidity of texture." But, perhaps the most definite and distinct testimony given by a foreigner touching the future ubiquity of the Anglo-Saxon race and language, is that put forward by Prevost Paradol, a learned Frenchman. He says "that neither Russia nor united Germany, supposing that they should attain the highest fortune, can pretend to impede that current of things, nor prevent that solution, relatively near at hand, of the long rivalry of European races for the ultimate colonization and domination of the universe. The world will not be Russian, nor German, nor French, alas! nor Spanish. He concludes that it will be Anglo-Saxon.

A British poet has presented in poetry the special features of several of the European languages, which we give:

"Greek's a harp we love to hear;
Latin is a trumpet clear;
Spanish like an organ swells;
Italian rings its bridal bells;
France, with many a frolic mien,
Tunes her sprightly violin;
Loud the German rolls his drum
When Russia's clashing cymbals come;
But Britain's sons may well rejoice,
For English is the human voice."

There are eight languages in the bounds of Christian civilization that may be accounted powerful, because they are the tongues of vigGerman, French, Spanish, Italian, Portuguese and Scandinavian. But of these all are indigenous, except the English, so that they die if transplanted. Look at this country and behold what a cemetery it is for languages. Once the French had strong hold and promised to abide here; but it is now nearly gone, even from the State of Louisiana and Canada, the last places of retreat.

> If we take note of the population according to these several languages, we shall see the prophetic future of the English. It is spoken by about ninety millions, Russian seventy-five, German fifty six, French forty, Spanish thirtyeight, Italian twenty-nine, Portuguese fourteen, and Scandinavian nine. Within the control of the governments of these languages we find England to have rule over 255,000,000 people, who do not, as yet speak English, and we find that the other seven have only seventy-five millions outside of themselves; here is an important If we look at them by territorial limits, leaving out Russia, we find the English language to own 13,382,686 square miles, Germany 449,684, French 571,578, Spanish 4,694,-811, Italian 114,466, Portuguese 4,028,311, and Scandinavian 1,308,830. The aggregate number of square miles possessed by these six languages, is 11,167,620, which altogether, you see, own 2,215,066 miles square less than the English. The balance itself is more than Germany, France and Spain put together. The English language is divided only into two governments, but the other six are divided into twenty-six, all of which governments are bitter one toward the other; each trying to supplant one another, while England and the United States are at peace, and will ever remain so. In one hundred years from now the English language will be spoken by a thousand million people. Thus we need no stretch of fancy to see that what the prophet speaks of in the text will be accom-

plished in due time.

This language will soon be universal; by common consent it will become the language of the world. All the changes going on among nations forecast its ubiquity. China, by an imperial decree, has just added to her language 700 English words. Her sons by the thousand are with us, and by the thousand they are learning our mother tongue. The Japanese, till a few years ago, carried on their foreign correspondence through the Dutch, but now they have changed to the English. Besides, in the 50,000 schools in Japan English is being taught. If science has an answer for this strange phenomenon, so have we. Ours is, that it is the will of heaven. Confusion of 'tongues, came at Babel as a punishment. By this means Heaven scattered the unwilling descendants of Noah. When Noah came forth from the ark God bade

him multiply and replenish the earth; that is, rmany, fill it up. Babel, however, was built as a monu-English ment of centralization, for the builders gave as ments, a reason for banding it, "Lest we be scattered six, all abroad upon the face of the earth." By a conard the fusion of tongues they were scattered. Since nother, then we have had some 1,500 distinct languages are at and some 3,500 colloquials, or say 5,000 different undred forms of speech. At the present time 600 of will be .. the primary are dead, so that there are about hùs we 900 languages now spoken on all the earth, with hat the about 2,500 colloquials. accom-

al; by

uage of

among

an im-

inguage

ousand

e learn-

e, till a

corres-

w they

, in the

taught.

ge phe-

it is the

came at

Heaven

Noal.

od bade

When these means have answered their end, namely, to make us occupy all parts of the earth, then they will die out. It then follows that as the world fills languages must disappear. So they do. The English and German were the last languages to come into existence. No new ones are now being made: Alphabets are increasing, because missionaries are reducing spoken languages among the heathen into a written form. The Bible is manslated into two hundred different tongues. This itself will only lead the millions back to English. All ship papers are now made out in English excepting the French, and no doubt they will soon have to follow in the wake.

The day of pentecost foreshadowed the universality of some language. Pentecost was a type, and the English is the ante-type. The strangers from Phrygia, Pamphylia, Thya, Pontus and

Cappadocia mingled with the Parthians, Medes, Elamites, Cretes and Arabians. They all heard the gospel in their own tongue. The different tongues made a wall of division, making them strangers one with another; but the Holy Ghost took away this wall and they were all face to face, able to understand one another. The same power that here multiplied the gift of tongues—giving to some several—surely could give to Adam one. Away with a faith that cannot give God credit with being the author of language.

No sooner do we see England in guardian possession of Syria than the idea enters into the scheme of reform of extending the English language. The board of directors of the Syrian Protestant college at Beyrout have shown their appreciation of the new era of British influence by a recent vote, which is to the effect that on the first of January, 1879, all instruction in the college shall be through the English language. The Arabic will only be taught as any other This remarkable action shows dead language. that British influence in Syria is hereafter to be more than simply diplomatic; it is to be an allpervading and controlling power, affecting every interest of society. Truly another pentecostal day is drawing nigh-a day when all the world shall hear the gospel in the language of Israel. In all these things we see the lively tokens, and pre-millennial agencies hastening on the day of the Lord.

# ISRAEL AND GENTILE FULLNESS.

Discourse, 6.

MEANING OF GENTILE FULLNESS—BLESSINGS
THROUGH JUDAH AND EPHRAIM—BEST RELIGION—JEWS OUTWITTED—WHY BENJAMIN
WAS KEPT AT JERUSA —FRENCH PROTESTANTISM—GENTILE FULLNESS CONTEMPORARY WITH TO-DAY—WHAT IT IS—EXCEPTIONAL TURKEY.

#### Text-Romans ii. 12:

"Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles, how much more their fullness."

Romans, tells us that he was an Israelite of the seed of Abraham and of the tribe of Benjamin. The fact so conveyed it is necessary that we keep in mind, if we would interpret aright this epistle. He introduces to our notice three parties: the Jews, who include at this time the tribes of Judah and Levi; the Israelites, who embraced the tribe of Benjamin; and

Medes, heard fferent them Ghost face to e same ongues give to ot give iage.

nto the sh lan-Syrian n their fluence

hat on in the iguage.

shows or to be an allgevery

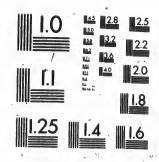
world
Israel.

ns, and day of





IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503



the other nine tribes that had been in captivity for about eight hundred years—the whole together are generally known as the ten lost tribes. In the third party we have the Gentiles. This word gentile usually denotes and includes the non-Jewish nations and people. The Hebrew word goyim, in early Bible history, was equivalent to our word nation. It finally began to denote any people who were not of the sacred seed of Abraham. The Greek word so rendered is ethnos, which means a multitude or nation. In the New Testament another word is sometimes used in a more limited sense, namely, hellene's, which is translated Greeks. Ignorance of these three parties, their place in Providence, and relation one to the other, has given rise to much needless controversy and division in the domain of theology. Men have argued for an election and a reprobation, laying great stress on the ninth, tenth and eleventh chapters of Romans, that is in no wise taught. The election Paul deals with is a literal one, having reference to a distinct people, whom God had elected for a special work in this world. This people God calls "His people," "His inheritance," "His chosen," "His witnesses," "His servants." "This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise."—Isa. xliii. 21. Hence exclaims the psalmist, "Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom he hath chosen for His own inheritance."

n capwhole n lost ntiles. cludes ebrew equivan to sacred dered ation. somemely, rance lence. ise to n the or an ess on Romection rence d for God "His nts." they . 21. s the eople

ace."

).

It will be evident to any careful Bible reader that God called Abraham from Ur, in Chaldea, from His own kindred, for a special design. Through Abraham's seed Jehovah designed that blessings, temporal and spiritual, should flow to He selected this seed for His own. training, instruction and culture, to the end that they might train, instruct and evangelize the rest of mankind. Through Judah was to come spiritual blessings, because from him was the Messiah; and through Ephraim, as representative of the ten tribes, was to come temporal And this in the past has been the order of providential procedure; it is the present order, and it is to be the future. Look and verify this statement and order, by an examination of the nations of the earth at this time, by asking yourselves the question: What form of religion among the many on earth is best suited to develop man, to conserve his truest interest and crown him with the greatest measure of peace, plenty, liberty and security. Surely to this question there can be but one answer-it is the religion of our Lord Jesus Christ. And it is evident that Christ came of the tribe of Judah. If we seek among the nations for the best form of civilization and the best government, we shall find the same to be in the bounds of Israel and Manasseh-England and America. Here we shall find individualism the best developed, and liberty the fullest

grown. In this conclusion the intelligent of every other nation will concur. We assume no risk in making this statement. Thus without doubt the world at large is greatly indebted to the religion of Jesus, who was of Judah; and to the Anglo-Saxons for the best and purest forms of political organizations or governments. The Anglo-Saxons being the ten lost tribes, it therefore follows that God has carried out the design included in Abraham's call, and the promise made that in his seed should all the nations of the earth be blessed. To us it seems to have been in a roundabout way. Had Israel been obedient to God in Palestine, and had Judah received Jesus as the true Messiah, the state of the nations most certainly would have been very different to what it is now. through all, and for all, the purpose of Heaven has been carried forward.

In studying Providence it is well always to remember that God is the dependent upon the harmonious co-operation of His creatures for the accomplishment of His purpose. He can gain His ends either through our hate or love, resistance or co-operation. When the Jews had crucified Christ they naturally thought they had cut short His career and cut off His influence; for so it would appear by all human reasoning. Even the disciples did not see how He could be the Messiah and Deliverer of Israel when He allowed Himself to be crucified.

gent of sume no without bted to h; and purest nments. ribes, it out the nd the the naeems to l Israel nd had iah, the ld have Still, Heaven

vays to con the can or love, e Jews th they is influhuman ee how of Isucified.

The hope of Israel was buried with the dead They had hoped that it had been He who should have redeemed Israel; but this hope was then dead. But by His resurrection they saw through the secret of Providence, and they saw that God was fruitful in devising a way of escape, and able to bring to pass His own glorious purpose. So Peter voices their experience when he says, "Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which, according to His abundant mercy, hath begotten us again unto a living hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead." The Jews soon found out they had made a mistake in crucifying Jesus, for the risen Christ was mightier than the teaching Jesus. They had crushed a seed to the earth which sprang forth in renewed beauty and grace; whose death was life and whose loss was gain. In common parlance they had been outwitted. They slew a man and He rose a God. They in wrath offered a sacrifice once and for all, even for the very sin in which they were then indulging. They unknowingly abolished death, and brought life and immortality to light. The critical and unbelieving Sadducees, who denied another life. than this, gave aid in proving another and a better; for Christ risen condemned their unbe-The proud and ritualistic Pharasee, who loved the temple and its gorgeous ceremony, destroyed one and made the other of none avail,

for in the planted death of Jesus they laid the foundation of another and grander temple—one composed of living stones—and made the temple service meaningless; for the anti-type had swallowed up the tpye, the real, the ideal. this they had reasoned on a human plane, which is not high enough to wholly overlook and explore the kingdom of God. Paul in 1 Cor. ii. 7, makes this matter plain: "But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery; even the hidden wisdom which God ordained before the world unto our glory, which none of the princes of this world knew; for had they known it they would not have crucified the Lord of Glory." Jesus committed His life to the wave-tide of their rage, and was floated to death and victory. On the man side there was purpose and hate, and for this they were responsible; and on the Divine side we have wisdom and love working out the salvation of a lost race.

Jesus came to His own and they did not receive him. Who were his own? We answer, the Jews; for he was of Judah. But if His own did not receive Him, we ask who did? The answer is, that Israel received him. The Israelites in the land at that time were the tribe of Benjamin. They had been providentially selected for this work, nearly a thousand years before. This one tribe of Benjamin has a very peculiar history; and if you will study it over it will greatly serve to confirm your faith in the divine

id the e-one temple l swal-In all which nd ex-Cor. ii. speak ie hidre the rinces it they lory." ide of ctory. hate, on the orking ot reiswer. is own he anaelites Benlected efore. culiar

it will

divine

inspiration of the Bible and the unity and forethought of Providence. The original theocracy of Israel consisted of twelve tribes. This theocracy was divided under Rehoboam, Solomon's son and successor. Ten tribes seceded, and formed a kingdom, which is ever after called the Kingdom of Israel; their first king was Jeroboam. But it is very singular to notice that one of these ten tribes is lent to the kingdom of Judah, and this one tribe is Benjamin. In this was the divine provision for the time of Christ. We find in the first book of Kings, eleventh chapter, that Solomon displeased the Lord by his wicked ways, and the Lord said: "For as much as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept My covenant and My statutes which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and I will-give it to thy servant (Jeroboam was Solomon's servant at this time); notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it, for David thy father's sake; but I will rend it out of the hands of thy son. Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom, but will give one tribe to thy son, for David My servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, which I. have chosen." All the kingdom evidently meant the ten tribes. The same truth Ahijah, the Shilonite, taught when he rent his new garment into twelve pieces, and gave to Jeroboam "And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces, for thus saith the Lord, the God of

Israel: Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hands of Solomon and will give ten tribes to thee." Then comes in the reserve clause again: "But he shall have one tribe for My servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Is-And the reason for the reservation of this tribe is clearly expressed in verse thirtysix: "And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David My servant may have a light always before Me in Jerusalem." Now it is plain why this tribe was an exception. The city of Jerusalem, God says, He had chosen out of all the cities of Israel; because to this city would the Messiah come. And beautifully agreeing with the forethought is the fact that when the tribes had their lots assigned them in Palestine, the city of Jerusalem fell in the portion of Benjamin.

The tribe then were owners of the city, and they received Christ. The disciples and first followers and converts, were chiefly from this tribe of Benjamin. After this tribe received Christ, then their work was done in Jerusalem. So they were to separate from the kingdom of Judah, and seek out their own brethren and unite with them. The time of their separation had been foretold by the prophet, and pointed out by the Saviour. The time of their departure would be coincident with the siege and destruction of their beloved city. So cried Jere miah down through the centuries, "Oh, ye

out of es to gain: rvant e city of Ison of irtytribe, ways why Jeru-1 the d the with ribes , the min. , and first this eived alem. om of and ation inted partd de-Jere.

, ye

children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire in Beth-haccerem, for evil appeareth out of the north and great destruction."-Jer. vi. 1. If any of you are mindful to examine history, you will find that war came, that the destruction was terrible, and more, you will find that the Benjaminites escaped. These points profane historians thoroughly confirm. Having fulfilled their God-appointed mission with the kingdom of Judah and in Jerusalem, heaven gave them to be light-bearers to the whole world; first to specially find their own brethren of the house of Israel, and carry them the gospel, and they would carry it unto all the earth. Thus the Saviour said "Go not in the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not. 'But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Peter in his epistle tells where these lost sheep were scattered. Agreeable to the Saviour's command they went forth, and preached as they went, and so carried the gospel of Jesus with them. As a tribe they finally settled in Normandy, and gave to France her Protestantism, which, from that day to this, Catholicism has not been able entirely to uproot, though it has made several desperate attempts. They finally, however, as a tribe, under the Norman conquest entered England and united with the other nine tribes. Their advent, and

the way they came, is very graphically symbolized in the unicorn on the royal arms of England. The unicorn is looking westward, and is attached to the crown by a chain—showing that it came from the East.

With these facts in one's mind, read those difficult passages of Romans, and all will be plain. Take for instance Romans xi. 17: "And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert grafted in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree." Here it is manifest that we have three parties mentioned: branches broken off mean Judah and Levi. the wild olive stands for the Gentiles, the people in among whom they were grafted, or root of whose fatness they were partakers, mean the Israelites. The hope of Jewish restoration is nicely set forth in verse 24, "For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree, which is wild by nature, and wert grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree, how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree." Again, the wild olive stands for the Gentiles. the good olive tree for Israel, the branches broken off, but which may be grafted in again, Thus to this theory of interprefor the Jews. tation the whole Bible responds easily and reasonably. With this kind of interpretation one need not twist and distort the sacred word in order to understand it. I trust the day is symbol-England. id is atig that it

ad those will be 7: "And nd thou, n among root and manifest ed: The Levi, the people in of whose sraelites. icely set ut out of and wert olive tree. e natural ive tree." Gentiles, branches in again, interpreasily and rpretation ered word

ne day is

near when men will expound the sacred Scriptures by the rules of common sense.

The calamity that happened to the nine tribes of Israel in being carried captive has been turned into good by our Heavenly Father; into good for them and all the world. "Therefore the Lord removed Israel out of His sight, as He had said by all His servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day."—2d Kings, xvii. 23. Keeping back the tribe of Benjamin is a marvel of goodness. And with Paul we may exclaim: "Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles, how much more their fullness."\. If Israel has been able to contribute so much of Christianity to the world, and evolve in her imperfect state such an equitable form of government, what will her contribution be when gathered, restored and once again put into a theocratic relation to God? "For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?" This people who have been scattered among the Gentiles, God is collecting out from among them for His own glorious purpose and work. Thus scattered they have been a mystery—a mystery among the Gentiles. Paul to the Colossians says: "To whom God would make known what is the riches of the

glory of this mystery among the Gentiles, which is Christ in you the hope of glory."

When will the fullness of the text take place? We answer, Before long. The fullness here stands over against the Gentile fullness. In the three last discourses we called your attention to Israel's maturing fullness in land, people and language. And now, if you will consider the state of the Gentile nations, it will be apparent to you that the time of Gentile fullness is now present. These Gentile nations are now over-Take China with her teeming millions, and ask why she has not peopled the world? for surely she could have done so long ago. But she barred her own doors by making it unlawful for any of her subjects to leave the flowery kingdom-forbidding heaven to such as should die outside. Now, however, she must permit emigration or perish by famine. the countries of Europe, and is it not strange that Israel's fullness of land, people and language, is made the fuller by these nations contributing toward the same: The fullness of the Gentiles is made to flow into the fullness of Israel. These countries, outside of Israel England, have no colonies to send their overflow to, hence they are filling up the domain of Israel and so The French, Gerhastening on her fullness. mans, Italians and Spaniards, forsake their land and language, thus adding to Israel's fullness. for they chiefly settle down within the bounds

hich ace? here the on to and the rent now overions, orld ?. ago. t unflowh as must Take ange lanconf the srael, have ience ad so Gerland ness.

unds

of Israel. To this Gentile fullness there was to be one strange exception—that was in the Turkish nation. This nation is set forth by the prophets under the figure of the river Euphrates. In their a first appearance they were to be very numerous. In the eleventh century they began to invade Europe. The historian Gibbon, speaking of them, says: "Myriads of Turkish horsemen overspread the whole Greek empire, until at last Constantinople fell into their hands." From 1453 till now have they held this grand capital. John, in Rev. ix., pictures this invasion, and speaks of the number of horsenen. He speaks of them as having power in their mouths and This language is very expressive when we remember the Moslem's war cry, which was, "The sword of Mohammed and of God." in one of the first of their great battles they lost their standard, but, not long baffled, the commander-in-chief cut off the tail of his beautiful steed, and, putting it on the end of a pole, hoisted it as a standard. This ensign they long used. This kingdom, however, is to dry upthat is, to disappear gradually, as a river dries up. All this is taking place: Turkey sends emigrants nowhere. They are literally dying out. In number they are fewer each year. Turkey will pass away for want of Turks. territory will be taken away from her gradually. How remarkable the dealings of Providence with men and nations!

Up to the point of Gentile fullness, Israel was to be partly blind, for God's plans, through Israel, were to remain a mystery for a time. "For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness, in part, is happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles be come in." Our idea is that the Gentile fullness is now in, and if so, it is natural then that Israel should be found and about this time have her eyes opened. Up to this time of fullness. Jerusalem was to be trodden down. "And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations; and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled."-Luke xxi. 23. Now, the Jews did fall by the edge of the sword, as the Saviour foretold; they were carried captive into all nations; Jerusalem has been trodden under foot. Thus, then, do we see three parts of His prophecy literally fulfilled; and so surely will the fourth part be, which is, that in connection with Gentile fullness this treading shall cease, and proud, imperial Salem shall lift her head once more free from tyrant hands and heathen tramping, to become the city of God and His chosen ones.

When Moses was sent to deliver the children of Israel from Egypt, he was equipped with miraculous power—that he might convince Pharaoh and the Egyptians what was the will

of Jehovah—but not more so than are the prophetic students of this day; for the presence of the Divine gleams forth all around in the miracles of prophecy now so wonderfully fulfilling in this our day.

time of down. sword, s; and entiles, .ed."by the ; they usalem en, do lly fulart be, e fullid, imre free ing, to nes. hildren d with nvince he will



Ó

## DREAM IMAGE OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR.

## Discourse, 7.

FUTURE HISTORY OF THE WORLD—THE DE-STRUCTION OF THE PAPACY COMMENCED— IRELAND TO BE FREE AND INDEPENDENT OF ENGLAND AND ROME—FUTURE GLORY OF BRITAIN AND THE UNITED STATES.

#### Text-Dan. ii. 31.

"Thou, O, King, sawest and beheld a great image. This great image whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible."

BOUT 2,500 years ago the kingdom of Babylon was atrong, great and prosperous. The king of this vast empire is known in history as Nebuchadnezzar. His reign had been marked with great victories over the surrounding nations. The mighty Empire of Assyria he had conquered. Egypt he had wasted and almost destroyed. Palestine he had reduced to strange and pitiable desolation, having carried the Jewish inhabitants captive into the region of Babylon. Among these captives we find Daniel, the prophet of Judah In the second year of

ZZAR.

HE DE-NCED— ENT OF PRY OF

This great hee; and

om of rosperown in d been roundria he d and aced to carried gion of Daniel, year of Nebuchadnezzar's consolidated reign, as king over Babylon and Assyria, he dreamed a dream which gave him much anxiety of mind and troubled him very much. This dream he could not remember nor explain, save that it had left a terrible impression on his mind. The wise men were confounded, for they could neither declare the vision or its meaning. The king, in his rage, decreed them all to death. At this point appears Daniel, one of the captives of Judah. Moved of God, he presents himself before the king, and made known to him the vision and interpretation.

The king had seen a great metallic image, excellent in brightness and terrible in form. It was a human figure of massive proportions, standing erect with outstretched arms, and of a mixed and strange composition. The head was of fine gold. The breast and arms were of silver. The belly and thighs of brass. The legs of iron, the feet part of iron and part of clay. While the king was gazing on this monstrous figure with intense interest, his attention is arrested by the appearance of a small stone—this stone was alone; there appeared no hands handling it or moving it. It was cut out of the mountain with. In this stone there appears to be a good deal of the supernatural. At once this little stone assaults the image, beginning at the feet. The battle is surely unequal; the battle continues, and during the struggle the stone

actually grows; the image falls to pieces, the feet, thighs, breast and head, and victory is with the stone. By the time the image is wholly destroyed the stone has become a mountain. Or, as Daniel said to Nebuchadnezzar: "Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet, that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver and the gold broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them; and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth."

In this vision and interpretation we have a line of history laid bare, so clearly that we need not err. The beginning is the time and kingdom of Nebuchadnezzar. The image stands for four great earthly monarchies, extending down through the centuries even to this time and day—and a little further—for these monarchies are not yet wholly destroyed, and the stone-kingdom does not yet fill the world. Of this fifth, or stone-kingdom, there is to be no end by conquest, or decay, or succession. Daniel says that this kingdom shall not be left to other people—that is, it shall never be succeeded.

The peculiar features of the stone-kingdom make it interesting to ascertain what kingdom, monarchy, and people stand for it, for such n. Or,
"Thou
without
his feet,
hem to
brass,
ogether,
threshaway,
he stone
ountain,
have a
we need
ingdom

for four

ind day

hies are

ie-king-

is fifth,

by con-

ys that

down

ces, the

olly de-

eople—
ingdom
ngdom,
or such

kingdom, though small at the beginning, is to grow, prosper and continue to the end of time. Guided by the Scriptures and History, let us look for these four earthly monarchies: and the better to accomplish our task, let us stretch the giant figure on his back—then his head of gold will rest in Babylon, his silver breast and arms will take in Media and Persia, his belly and thighs will take in Greece, and his legs and feet Thus, then, the gold head will take in Rome. stood for Babylon, and is now in this day represented and found in Russia-for Russia is a continuation of Babylon. The Czar is on the line of Nebuchadnezzar. This gold headed kingdom will be the last destroyed—the destruction begins at the feet. Russia, therefore, has yet a lease of life and prosperity; but finally she too will yield the contests and disappear before the stone-kingdom. The gold stands for work and endurance—as the head is significant of supremacy; but the stone will finally destroy it.

The silver, next in value and endurance, of which arms and breast stand for Persia. Centuries ago Persia was the great power of the earth. At one time it would seem as if she never would decay, or ever have a rival. But her day came, and she has dwindled down to the little kingdom and monarchy, the Persia of to-day. Her power is gone, she is consumptive, and will soon disappear as a separate kingdom. The

present visit of the King of Persia to the Czar, at St. Petersburg, is not without meaning. The gold head of Russia will need the assistance of

the arms of Persia by and by.

The brass parts stand well and appropriately for ancient Greece—an empire once so gigantic and powerful, a people so polished and learned, but long ago their time and work and place were. And now the time is nearly gone marked out. and work done, hence they will soon disappear. The present little kingdom of Greece is all that is left. Brass is in itself corrosive, so the Greek empire has gradually eaten itself away. What sublime lessons the prophets of old taught us.

The iron and clay of which were the legs and feet, stand for the great Roman Empire, which in its day was so solid and grand with its law and order, its soldiers and statesmen. This empire that tried the hopeless experiment of mixing clay and iron—that is church and State, as inaugurated by Constantine. This nation that tried to fuse together Paganism and Christianity. This nation that tried to stand on two equal feet, and to encompass the whole of man, body and spirit. Well might Daniel say of this brittle empire that it should be partly strong and In conscience and the empire of partly weak. the soul, Christ alone is King. No wonder that the Roman Empire has disappeared. The iron part is now entirely gone. The Pope and the church of Rome foolishly arrogate to themselves

zar, at "The nce of

riately gantic arned, e were. y gone ppear. l that Greek What it us. s and which s law is emmix-

ite, as 1 that anity. equal body s brit-

gand ire of r that

selves

iron d the

to be this kingdom. They still try and believe in mixing the iron and clay-they yet claim authority in the spirit realm. Obedience to Christ and the Pope cannot be, on the Spiritual or clay side. No man can supremely serve two masters. On the iron side no man can be loyal to his country and the Pope at the same time. No man can serve two masters at the same time, both of which claim and demand supremacy. These things cannot be mixed. "And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men, but they shall not cleave one to another. as iron is not mixed with clay."

How true the prophetic utterances of the prophet. The Catholics and Protestants do not & mix easily, not socially, not politically, not edu-How are we to mix freely with cationally. those who think we are heretics and damnable? How can we socially mix with a people so lordly in their claims, and deficient in character as many are? A people who when true to their profession must be our secret or open enemies. Who sink their manhood and parental claims, so as to depend upon the priest for forgiveness and on him for instruction. Thus at the priest's command the coming generations are divided and embittered in the fact of separate schools for Catholics and Protestants. These men of clay and lordly air, claim rights superior to the State, despising the State provision for educa-

### 106 DREAM IMAGE OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR.

tion. Daniel said "the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure." If so, as sure as the iron part has disappeared, so will the clay.

Now a clearer view, a purer faith and greater liberty are dawning upon our Catholic friends, which is making many of them feel too manly and noble to be longer slaves to priest or Pope. Bereft of temporal power, they henceforth will have to win and fight their way, as others, on the purity of their doctrines and practice. In such a strife, we can but wish them, and all who love the Lord Jesus Christ, great success.

Thus in the short outline of these four kingdoms we see enough to show us that God has kept His word. How marvelous are His ways, how complete His work.

Let us now look at this stone kingdom. This fifth Kingdom is as much material and political as the other four, and stands for a king, country and people. It does not come into existence until the image is perfect. For it is while Nebuchadnezzar was looking at the image he saw the stone cut out of the mountain—its growth was gradual. Its work was to destroy this image and fill the world. As these kingdoms became weaker and smaller, it would become stronger and larger.

What king, country and people respond to this kingdom? The answer is as easy as to find the other, if we keep our minds free from prejudice and open to truth. First, this kingdom was of divine origin. Second, it was small at first. Third, the more it fights the more it grows. Fourth, it breaks in pieces this image, beginning at the feet. It is in fact the sworn enemy of all the four kingdoms. Fifth, it is to fill the world and thus become a universal kingdom and monarchy. In this latter sense it will be a fit type of the kingdom of Christ.

Just such a kingdom as this did God repeatedly promise to Abraham and his descendants. David's throne and seed royal are to be established before Him forever. He promised to David's throne perpetuity, and that David's seed should always be on the throne—not in a spiritual sense as some think—but naturally and actually in this world.

God promised to Israel, as a people and a kingdom, such pre-eminence in origin, power and growth. The answer then is simple and plain—England, as representing the Lost Tribes of Israel, and Queen Victoria, being a direct descendant from David. For she came of James VI., of Scotland—he from Bruce and Duncan, and Malcolm, and Kenneth, and Kenneth through the kings of Argyleshire, Alpin, and Donald, and Fergus. Then through the long line of Irish Kings from Earca to Heremon, of Tara, and he married Tea Tephi, the daughter of Zedekiah, who, through Jeremiah, the prophet, had been hid from the destroying vengeance of

n, and as sure e clay. greater riends, manly Pope. h will

ers, on

li who

e. In

kingod has ways,

This politiking, to exit is image in—its estroy king-ld be-

ond to to find n preNebuchadnezzar. He killed all her brothers and kindred, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah and took him a captive to Babylon, where he died.

Look also at the British nation, learned as they are, yet no historian can tell who the Eng. lish were originally. Sharon Turner, the best and most trustworthy on the origin of the Saxons, fails to solve the question. He traces them into Central Asia, but there he stops. here form part of the Aryan race, speaking the Sanscrit language, from which came the Greek and Latin. And from this place and people came forth the Goths, and their language, and also the Saxons and their language came to view here. The German and Saxon, both seem to come forth from the Arvan stock.

The very place the Saxons came from is the very place where the Lost Tribes were carried captive to by the King of Assyria, about 725 years before Christ, as we read in the second book of Kings, seventeenth chapter. very word Saxon. This word comes from the Sanscrit: Saka Suna. Saka means era, epoch or date, and Suna means void, without. the word Saxon means a people whose origin is unknown-void of date. True, Nebuchadnezzar saw no hands cutting the little stone out from the mountain. The origin of the English nation is hid because God cast away His people for a time-not forever. It is this view of the stone kingdom, that corresponds to the prophets, to history, especially to the English history.

The very island itself is insignificant, and no doubt was once joined to the continent of Europe. The formation on both sides of the English Charnel, that is, on the French and English coast, are the same, namely, chalk. The ocean in time past washed through a passage, and thus prepared a place for exiled Israel to rest in, and renew their strength.

Why should this small island and few and scattered people become so powerful, so as to sweep the sea, and dictate on land, constantly engaged in war, and though small, winning victory upon victory, and, like the stone, growing stronger and stronger, after fighting the whole of Europe, giving liberties in religion that oftentimes imperiled her safety at home, opening her ports to all the world, and venturing to compete in trade with all nations?

How came they to take India, a country of so vast an extent, powerful, rich and chivalrous a country, at that time composed of sixteen separate and powerful nations, speaking thirty-six different languages, and numbering in popula-

tion some 200,000,000 ?

and

and

ied.

las

ing .

best

ax-

iem

hey

the

eek

ple

and

em

the

:ied

725

ond

the

the

och

nce

ı is

zar

om

ion

ra

one

to

to

With all her faults, still to her the world owes much. She has stood for liberty in person and conscience. The world has little to-day which ennobles men and nations but what she has produced or aided in producing.

The two feet of the image stand for France, the right foot, and Spain the left. On these

two feet long stood Rome, as all know. When these two feet were broken, then soon followed the downfall of Rome as an empire, and as they are conquered for Jesus, so will the empire of Rome, as a church, fall.

. In the year 1346 took place the battle of Cressey, led by Edward III. Then the little stone fell on the right foot, and since then it has fallen on that same foot victoriously 218 times. On the left foot, Spain, thirty-five times. All this time this stone has been growing. In 1665 the English, under General Penn, took Jamaica, and every four years since they have added a colony. Now that little stone bares rule over fifty-five colonies, one empire, namely, India, and one dominion, Canada. And yet, mighty as England was, she could not subdue the American provinces, feeble and scattered colonists as they were. Then they sought to fight against Providence. Old Jacob blessed the sons of Joseph, Ephraim and Manasseh, and then predicted their destiny, saying of Manasseh, "He also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of mations." So, they are; and so Manasseh is a copie in the American nation.

This stone, cut out of the mountain, has much to do and destroy; it is still watching the head of gold. Israel and Babylon are still face to sthev oire of tle of little it has times. . All 1 1665 maica, ded a e over India, nighty. ie the colonfight e sons then asseh,

e also rother all bey are; Ameri-

much e head ace to

When

lowed

Greece will first disappear, although England is trying to revive it. Next, Persia will go, then Babylon, or head of gold. Russia. will have grown to giant-like proportion, and will finally measure swords with England. The stone will win. England will then move her royal residence and throne to Jerusalem. Every country and province may then be independent like Canada, but federated to the central government. Ireland will then be free, yes, double free; free from Rome and free from England a a state, but still federated to the central government. It is thus this stone will fill the earth. America will federate, the central government will be destroyed. State rights increase. These are some of the things suggested and taught by this vision.

### LITTLE HORN AND TURKEY.

## Discourse, 8.

THE TURKS THE ISHMAELITES—ENGLAND AND RUSSIA TO PARTITION THE MOHAMMEDAN EMPIRE—WHY ENGLAND SYMPATHIZES WITH TURKEY.

### Text-Daniel viii. 9.

"And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the South, and toward the East, and toward the pleasant land."

EBUCHADNEZZAR had a dream in which he saw a great metallic image of human form. The head of gold stood for Babylon, the silver arms and breast for Persia, the brass belly and thighs for Greece, the iron legs and feet of iron and clay for Rome. To all this we find history has faithfully and beautifully responded.

A few years after this we find that Daniel has a dream, which is interpreted to him by an angel. From it we learn that the ten toes symbolized ten kingdoms which were to arise out of the Roman empire.

In the chapter from which we take our text,

we are introduced into the secrets of a vision which Daniel had. The place of the vision is on the banks of the river Ulai, in the province of Elam, and in the gorgeous palace of Shushan; a place and palace made famous and familiar to us by the doings of King Ahasnerus and Queen Esther. In other words the scene is changed from the palace of Babylon to the palace of Persia.

In this vision Persia is typified by a ram, the two horns of which represented Persia and Media, for they formed one empire at this time under the powerful rule and reign of Cyrus, who, coming from the East, pushed his conquests "westward and northward, and southward." "The two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last." From history we know that Media conquered Persia, and we know, also, that finally Persia gained ascendency, so that the higher came up last, and is even in existence to-day as the small kingdom of Persia, but Media has long since disappeared.

While the seer Daniel was considering behold an he-goat came from the West. This goat had a notable horn between his eyes. Horn generally symbolizes power; here it symbolizes a king of peculiar power, Daniel tells us. Goat like, it bounded over the earth rapidly, pushing and goring its adversaries. Can any one at all acquainted with history, fail to see how fitly

ND AND
MMEDAN
ES WITH

hich waxed East, and

in which human clon, the ass belly feet of we find ponded. niel has by an essymmetout of

ir text,

and grandly this description of the goat forecasts the origin and progress of the Greek empire?

Substitute Alexander the Great for the notable horn, and you at once mate history and this vision. Surely God has not left Himself without witnesses. "Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, this is the finger of God." So we may freely say unto the historians and students of history, truly in these things we see the finger of God.

Could any historian describe more faithfully and accurately, the invasions, conducts and victories of Alexander the Great, especially his assault on the Persians? How marvelous and simple the description by Daniel: "And he came to the ram that had two horns (Persia), which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power; and I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns; and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him; and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand."

And with the same majestic simplicity we have the downfall of Alexander and the division of his empire described. Listen! "Therefore the he-goat waxed very great; and when he was strong the great horn was broken; and for it

eek em-

he notaand this elf withaid unto we may dents of he finger

ithfully ests and ially his ous and And he (Persia), iver, and and I saw as moved the ram, was no him, but stamped

division herefore in he was

ould de-

came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven."

To fully understand the sacred writer here, you must call to mind a little of history, more and better, for all knowledge only aids us the better and better to read the Bible.

What beast, save the goat, could characterize Alexander and his reign. He was the son of Philip of Macedon, born 356 B. C., and died in 323. He began his reign at twenty years of age, and closed it in twelve years and eight months. No man in the same time ever fought so many battles, won so many victories and subdued so many people. No man, before or since, ever ruled over so many people and such a kingdom; Queen Victoria is in these things his only rival. But with his sudden death the fruits of his victories are re-distributed. His empire was divided into four parts—the four Diadochi were his successors. What lessons may men and nations learn by studying the prophecies.

For prophecy came not in old time by the will of man, "But holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost," and unto this sure word of prophecy we do well to take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place. "Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation."—II. Peter, 1, 20. As naturally as nature responds to the seasons, so will Providence to prophecy. We can discern spring-time, sum-

mer, autumn and winter. The garden will reveal to us winter as distinct from summer, so in interpreting prophecy we must always look for an agreement between Providence and the world. As naturally as the goat symbolizes Alexander, so will Providence in national history respond. Winter with its winds, storms and frost; with its leafless trees and desolate gardens, proclaim beyond a doubt which season of the four is baring rule. Such a thing cannot be of private interpretation. And prophecy when fulfilled is as easy seen, and is not of private interpretation. A man is as foolish in forging prophecy, as one would be in trying to forge winter by putting artificial leaves on trees and flowers on bushes; the thing is easily known of we exercise our rea-In this line of thought we are sorry to note that men have more faith than reason, hence the blunderings of prophetic writers, and the leaders of Adventism and Millenarianism. Prophecy unfulfilled commands and demands our faith-much more faith than reason, for it is impossible to see how some things can come to pass, but if they are subjects of prophecy they surely will, whether we understand them or not. A prophecy fulfilled, however, appeals more to reason than faith, for if fulfilled it can readily be demonstrated.

As naturally as the female and male birds know each other and, mate together, so will events and prophecy. This kind of argument Isaiah uses: "Seek ye out of the book of the Lord and read; no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate, for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them."—Is. 34-16. I charge you to beware of prophetic dentists who put false teeth in the mouth of prophecy. Who by their haste and impatience forestall prophecy and weaken men's faith instead of strengthening it. Prophetic evidence is very strong evidence, both for the Christian and the Infidel.

Some will fail to be convinced when prophecy is fulfilled—Jew like, they will blind their eyes and shut their ears to the evidences and voice of fulfilled prophecy. The entire career of our Lord Jesus Christ was foretold and mapped out by the Old Testament writers. Moses declared his family, Micah the place of his birth, Isaiah the virginity of his mother, Zachariah his triumphant entry into Jerusalem, David his life, resurrection and ascension, with many other kinds of evidence of a detailed and general character, yet the Jews, who claimed to be well versed in the Oid Testament, rejected Christ. Keep these things in mind while we now consider the text more directly.

You remember that out of the goat kingdom there came up four notable ones, and out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great toward the South, East and pleasant land, or land of Palestine. Now this

orld.

ond.
with
laim
bare in-

tion.
one
tting

reay to uson, and uism.

ands rit is ne to they

not. re to

birds will ment

horn is not to be confounded with the little horn of the fourth kingdom spoken of in chapter 7th, for that horn might justly be called the eleventh toe horn, as it comes into existence after the ten toe kingdoms. The little horn of the text is explained in verse 23d, to be a king of fierce coun-He was to appear in the latter time. It will be interesting for us to ascertain what king, people and country, this little horn stands Daniel has given us a very vivid picture of the king. He is to be of fierce countenance, to understand dark sentences, to stand up in power and might, not however in his own power; he will claim to be appointed and authorized of God, and will pretend to rule in God's name. He will destroy wonderfully even the mighty of the world and the holy people. He will be very prosperous and practical, giving a great impetus to trade. By means of his prosperity he will become proud and strong, and will destroy many. He will actually stand up in place of Jesus, Prince of Princes. But finally he will be broken without a hand. Thus, you see, Daniel gives us twelve special features of his person and reign. Without doubt the mate of these descriptions will be found on the person of Mohammed, and his successors in religion Mohammedanism, and in people and country the Turks and Turkey.

Mohammed had his religion and himself recognized about the year 622 at Mecca; from that time and place he went forth to waste and to de-

tle horn

ter 7th,

leventh

the ten

ct is ex-

e coun-

r time.

n what

stands

picture

enance,

l up in

power;

rized of

name.

ighty of

be very

impetus

he will

y many.

Jesus,

broken

gives us

d reign.

riptions

ied, and

ism, and

olf recog-

rom that

nd to de-

urkey.

stroy. As his religion prevailed, so he subdued the country or territory. He united in himself the rights and prerogatives of king, priestand prophet, making it obligatory upon his followers to prepare a way and enforce his religion by the sword. He was indeed a king of fierce countenance. Thus sprang Mohammedanism and the Turkish nation into existence. As a people they are chiefly the descendants of Esau and Ishmael. If one desires to know the history and final destiny of this people, let them study the prophetic utterances concerning Esau and Ishmael. They are the descendants of Abraham, and so they very naturally fall into the prophetic line.

The Hungarians came from this family through Lot. The Poles and Magyars are from Moab and Ammon. These things being so, it is no wonder the Hungarians and Turks should sympathize, nor that England should have a liking for Turks, England being the Ten Lost Tribes of Israel. Alliance and sympathy between England and Turkey has a deeper root and meaning than some are willing to admit. Turkey, however, as a distinct empire, is nearly to an end. The recognition of the Ten Lost Tribes and their restoration with the Jews to Palestine, is connected with the downfall of Turkey. "Saviours are to come up on Mount Zion to judge the Mount of Esau, and the kingdom shall be the Lord's." Obadiah.

How clearly speaks Obadiah again when he says, "How are the things of Esau searched out? how are his hidden things sought up? All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border; the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee; there is none understanding in him. Shall I not in that day, saith the Lord, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of the Mount of Esan."

These are the latter times of the king of fierce countenance. Hear Daniel inquiring of the "How long shall be the Angel in this vision: vision concerning the daily sacrifice and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? And he said unto me, unto two thousand and three hundred days." These days are gen-If so, Jeruerally allowed to stand for years. salem was destroyed Anno Domini 70. time Daniel saw this vision was about 490 B. C.; From 2,300 take take 70 from this leaves 420. 420, and we have 1880. "Then shall the sanctuary be cleansed." What means this? It means that Jerusalem will recur back again into the hands of the Jews and Israel. Christ said that the Jews "should fall by the edge of the sword, and be led away captive into all nations; and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled."

—Luke 21. 24.

Now we know the Jews did fall by the sword when the Romans took Jerusalem. Second, we know they were scattered among the nations. Third, we know Jerusalem has been trodden under foot, so much so, that Christians have not been permitted to stand on Mount Zion, where now stands the Mosque of Ommar. And this is the city of the great king. This is Mount Zion from which is yet to go forth the law. This is Jerusalem that God promises to yet again make the chief place of the earth. "Arise, shine, for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee." When, we ask, will the fullness of the Gentiles come in? We answer, Think of what God has taught us in His Word. We, as the Lost Tribes, have indeed been ignorant of our origin and destiny. "For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits, that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles be come in."-Rom. 11. 25. This time is nicely pointed out by John in Revelations 11. 2, "But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles, and the holy city shall they tread under foot, forty and two months." Or as explained in the following verse, a thousand two hundred and three score days. Accepting a day for a

n he ched

thee peace railed e laid

tandsaith ut of

int of fierce

d the h the

f the

under usand e gen-

The AB. C.;

0 take sanct-

means to the

id that sword,

s; and

year again, and we have 1260 years. Taking Mohammed power to date from 622, or about, then 622 and 1260 make 1882. Now just as sure as Jerusalem is now trodden under foot, as cer-

tainly will it be free:

"Awake, awake; put on thy strength O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city; for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. Shake thyself from the dust; arise and sit down, O Jerusalem; loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter

of Zion."—Is. 52. 1, 2.

England is appointed of God to take possession of Palestine and restore Jerusalem. The present European congress will but further the design. God has told us through Isaiah that He will lay vengeance upon Edom by the hand of Israel. The work of the congress is all cut and dried for them; just as, near two years ago, we pointed out to you the war, its course and the parties thereto, and the results; so now we can forecast the results of the coming congress. Russia and England will both gain; Turkey will be the loser. The many days of the vision of Daniel are now gone; the time is nearly up.

"For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth; and the Gentiles shall see thy righteousbout, sure s cer-

th O Jerushall d and dust; hyself ighter

The ner the h that hall cut rs ago, se and ow we

ngress.
ey will
sion of
up.

peace, until

htness, t burnhteousness, and all kings thy glory." It is the duty of the watchmen of Zion to discern the signs of the times and become obedient unto heavenly instruction. "Ye that make mention of the Lord, keep not silence, and give Him no rest till He establish, and till He make Jerusalem a praise in the earth."—Is. 62. 1-2-6-7.



## LITTLE HORN AND ANTI-CHRIST.

# Discourse, 9.

PROPHET WONDERS — TWENTY MARKS OF THE MONSTER — THE BERLIN CONGRESS — ANTI-OHRISTS MANY—MISTAKES BY WRITERS.

#### Text-Daniel vii. 8.

"I considered the horns, and behold! there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots; and behold! in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things."

in this chapter, we have the same subject matter as that contained in the dream of Nebuchadnezzar of the metallic image. In this the subject is carried further into the future, bringing to view some new items of interest, under different symbols and more of detail. The four kingdoms of the metallic image are in this dream presented by the symbolism of four beasts. Babylon by a lion which had eagle wings, setting forth the strength and swiftness

F THE

ST

ong them the first this horn ing great

Daniel subject Nebu-his the bring-under ne four n this f four leagle iftness

of the same. Persia by a bear raised up on one side. Persia at this time was composed of Media as well, but the one-sided position of the bear denotes the dying out of Media and the continuance of Persia. The same idea is conveyed in the eighth chapter and third verse: "The rain had two horns, and one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last." Media was a kingdom before Persia, but Persia was to survive Media; all this history confirms. After the Medo Persian empire declined, Persia surviving, held on to Babylon, Lydia and Egypt. That is, when the bear was raised up on one side it held in its mouth three ribs, and was strong for a time.

The Macedonian Empire, Daniel saw under the tpye of a leopard, which had on its back four wings of a fowl; the beast also had four heads. Babylon was represented by two wings, but it very fitting that Alexander and his empire should have four wings, for no conquerer ever flew so fast over the earth as this same monarch. In the metallic image he is represented by brass, in this by a leopard, and in the one we noticed in Discourse 7, by the goat. How wonderfully appropriate are these symbolisms. heads of this leopard stand for the four kingdoms into which the Macedonian Empire was divided on the death of Alexander, namely, 1st, Egypt under Ptolemy; 2d, Syria under Antigonus; 3d, Asia Minor under Lysimachus; 4th,

Greece under Cassander. These four kings were the four leading generals of Alexander.

The fourth beast of this vision is a nondescript; for among all the animal creation there could not be found one that could suitably rep-But one was made for the purresent Rome. pose, combining in itself all that is fierce and terrible. "And behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it; and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns." Its teeth were of iron and its claws of brass. What a The other beasts faithfully repremonster! sented their respective kingdoms, and so did What a record! What a counterpart we have in history of this beast! "Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon," lest the Pagan rejoice, and the heathen mock at us, and the infidel triumph over us. Blot out from Time's record the 24th of August, 1572. Let not our children learn the name of St. Bartholomew, for fear they should despise Chris-Quench the flames of Smithfield, de: stroy the Inquisition, and divorce Christianity from such a kingdom, from such a beast. Thank Heaven! the beast is dying; its teeth are worn to the very gum by the gnawings of centuries; its claws are not now sharp, so it cannot now crush the innocent, as in-days gone by, nor

tear with its brass claw the weak. Though the beast is growing old and weaker, yet let us remember that its death struggle is yet to come. The beast has been wounded, but this shall only serve to intensify its rage. To be forewarned is to be forearmed, if we are wise.

This beast, Daniel tells us, had ten horns, and these horns are ten kings—that is, kingdoms that shall arise. Just here we may reasonably ask whether these ten kingdoms are yet in existence, and the answer is no. Some of them may be; of course they are in existence, as was Gen. Grant before the war, but not yet distinct or assigned their special work and place. The time, however, for them all to appear is near at hand. Of this we may rest satisfied, when once they are all in existence we will have no difficulty in knowing them. Prophecy unfulfilled is always more difficult to interpret than when it is fulfilling or fulfilled. We have no doubt but some of these horns are in existence, and from what we can gleam from prophecy and history some are not yet in their proper place.

The special province of prophecy is to, prepare us for what is coming. Searching into prophecy enables us to forecast the future with tolerable certainty, just as the scientist can tolerably forecast the weather by studying the laws, forces and inclinations of nature. So the Christian student, by studying prophecy, Providence and history, and comparing them, can

were

ondethere y reppure and

eadfultithad ke in leet of that

hat a repreto did art we

not in elon," ock at out

1572. Bar-Chris-

d, de lanity
Thank

uries; t now

, nor

know much of what is coming. On the Divine side all prophecy is certain, but on the human it can only be approximated. Prophecy furnishes the strongest kind of evidence in favor of the existence of God—inspiration of the Scriptures and Providence. The Lord himself calls our attention to this kind of evidence frequently in the Bible. "Produce your cause, saith the Lord; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob. Let them bring them forth and show us what shall happen; let them show the former things what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come."—Is. xli. 21-22.

Prophecy does not interfere with the coming to pass of an event, or suppress man's freedom no more than the man at Washington, who gives us the weather probabilities, makes the weather or regulates nature. Even when men know the sequence of a thing they of times persist in doing The soldiers who wrangled at the cross it: about the dividing of the garments of the crucified one, thought little and cared less for prophecy, but when they came to the Saviour's vest they fell into the line of prophecy, for at once they east lots for that, all of which had been fore-written for hundreds of years. tell that young man that the place he is enter-Tell him that the air ing is the way of death. is foul, that the furniture and painted humanity are all gotten up to deceive. Tell him that in a

ivine

man

fur-

or of

crip-

calls

ntly

the

1 the

and

r the

con-

em;

1-22.

ming

dom

zives

ther

v the

oing

cross

ruci-

pro-

vest

once

been

and nter-

e air

nity

in a

few years he will repent ever having seen such a place. And what is your reward? It is that you are laughed at and esteemed as one that interferes, and told to mind your own business. The young man is free and self-confident. Look in a few years for that same young man and you shall find him a terrible example of fulfilled prophecy. Diseased, worn, weak and weary, he cries in the anguish of soul for his folly. "And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed, and say: How have I hated instruction and my heart despised reproof?"—Prov v. 11-12.

The famous European Congress which met in Berlin, we foresaw would meet, near three years ago, and told you the conditions under which it would be called. In the dark days of the past did we not repeat to you our faith, as fostered from prophecy, that England could not go to Many of you, and persons in different parts of the country, advised me by letter when the telegraph despatches came crowding and threatening, that I had so said. The intention was to break my faith, or at least to remind me that I had not spoken correctly. who is right? This Congress completed a prophetic period. After it was over, new scenery appeared, and a new act came upon the stage. But more of this by-and-by.

Among the results of this Congress will be an enlargement of England's power over Turkey

and Egypt. For England must possess Constantinople, because to Israel it is promised, that He shall possess the gates of his enemies, and this is one of the finest gates in the world. Palestine will come into the hands of England, and be opened up for the return of the Jews, who, when the time comes, will go in multitudes. And the lost tribes representatively. "I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion."—Jer. iii. 14. few years men will understand why, in this country, as well as in England, people are hunting up their geneology, and by tradition, history and heraldry, trying to ascertain of what family they are. The re-settlement of Palestine by God's chosen people, the Lost Tribes, no one can deny who reads and believes the Bible. Hanging upon the fulfillment of this great fact are many other prophecies and eyents, which are of great interest to the church and the world.

1st. The ten-toed kingdom must be formed. These kings are to form an alliance with the beast, or church of Rome, as representative of "And the ten horns which thou this beast. sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet, but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast." Rev. xvii: 12. Thus strengthened, the beast will make war with the saints, or chosen,

out it will be her final struggle, for in struggling she will die. These ten kings will forsake her.

2d. Anti-Christ has to appear after the settlement of Palestine. Anti-Christ is represented by the other little horn spoken of in the text. This little horn is to come forth from one of the He, too, will ally with the beast. The subject of anti-Christ is a very interesting one; on it, men have written and speculated much and wildly. In studying a subject of this kind, we should first ascertain the scripture teachings on it, then look for the preparative signs in the church and world, and finally, for the counterpart, which once in existence no one can fail to recognize. The time; person and work of anti-Christ have been very clearly set forth in the old and new Testaments, especially by Isaiah in the fourteenth chapter and twelfth to sixteenth verses; by Daniel in the seventh and eleventh chapters, under the symbolism of this little horn; by Paul in second Thessalonians, second chapter and first to twelfth verses; also by John in Revelations, thirteenth chapter and nineteenth chapter and twentieth verse, besides many other references.

Of Anti-Christ, the early Christian fathers had different views. 1st. Some thought that he would be Satan assuming the appearance of a man. 2d. Some thought he would be a hybrid, the offspring of Satan by a harlot; of this opinion were Lactantius and Sulspitius. 3d.

nstan-, that s, and

Pal-

d, and who, tudes.

y, and In a nothis huntistory

family ne by ne can

Hangact are are of

ormed.
th the
tive of

ed no gs one d, and

to the

ed, the hosen, Hilary, Jerome, and others, thought he would be Satan incarnated. 4th. Chrysostom, Theopolact and Theodoret thought he would be a real man under the influence of the devil. This latter view we accept, as being the nearest to the Scripture teaching. In the Scriptures he goes by the names of Lucifer, man of sin, son of perdition, and that wicked one. Now all these names are indicative of some special feature of his character. Man of sin points out the intensity of the person in wickedness. As some time ago a man was called "the wickedest man in New York," so anti-Christ will be called the man of sin, having been the greatest sinner of human kind.

From the Scriptures we find that he will be characterized by some twenty peculiarities. These we will just enumerate: a cunning seducer, a vile imposter, a bold blasphemer, a great tyrant, a wonderful organizer and diplomatist; hence he will readily make alliances with other kings and strengthen himself; a pretentious and hypocritical communist, dividing his lands, money and treasure among the people; he will be very ambitious and aspiring, doing or being anything so he may gain his point; he will be very self willed; he will be very boastful, speaking great words, he will be very cruel, not heeding the plea of woman; he will be very sacreligious, sitting in the temple of God-that is, the new temple, built by the returned Jews,

and actually claim to be God; he will be a scientific spiritualist, able to work miracles, even to bring fire down from the clouds; he will be very powerful by his alliance, apparent generosity and scientific deception; he will be a great liar, making treaties and breaking them whenever it suits him; he will be very wicked, guilty of all manner of crime; his reign will be short as a king, only about three and a half years. Before this he will have been a man of power and position. He will suddenly be destroyed in the time of a fearful uprising of the people; he will remain unburied in the streets of Jerusalem for a time, then, finally, his remains will be burnt up. These and many other facts inspiration furnish us beforehand of this most wonderful character.

Against this person our Saviour warned the Jews and all the Church, but especially the Jews, and he did so for special reasons, which will appear hereafter in this discourse. Christ said, "I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not; if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive." At the time of anti-Christ's death there will be raging a fearful war, and coincident with this war there will be another Saint Bartholomew massacre, in several of the ten-toed kingdoms. The beast and anti-Christ are to be destroyed about the same time. It will be the last plot of the Jesuits, who are hounding to death poor Leo XIII. A glimpse

be a This of the goes perthese of his nsity e ago New an of iman will rities.

rould

Cheo-

iplo inces i preiding ople;

g se-

er, a

ng or e.will' stful,

ruel, very -that

Jews,

of that time the Saviour showed to His disciples, when he says: "For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world, to this time, no, nor ever shall be; and except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved; but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. Then, if any man shall say unto you, Lo! here is Christ, or there, believe it not; for there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders, insomuch that if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. Behold! I have told you before?"—Matt. xxiv. 21,25.

What a warning the Saviour gave the Jews, but how little have they and the church heeded In the second century appeared the famous Bar Cochebas with his thousands of followers, who in his final struggle was slain with some sixty thousand of his adherents. Also, think of Antiochus Epiphanes and his terrible delusions, the thousands and tens of thousands who flocked to his standard. So marvelous was this delusion, that many have actually made him out to be anti-Christ, but those who thus reason take the shadow for the substance, and do violence to all true Scripture exegesis. Antiochus Epiphanes could not be anti-Christ, for he was out of time, and meets but few of the special conditions of anti-Christ. History records the appearance of not less than twenty-five anti-Christs or persons, who have claimed to be the Messiah

of the Jews. How unbelief exposes a man or a people.

Some have labored to make it appear that Mohammed was anti-Christ, but with all his badness, he is not bad enough to be anti-Christ. He reviled not God, he never sat in His temple, he did not die in Jerusalem. He had an honor-

able burial.

Some have tried to prove that Romanism and the Ropes were anti-Christ, but this cannot be, you will see at a glance. The beast has its own character; that was long ago written out by the prophets, and up to the present time it has filled in the outlines with a marvelous minuteness. In these things many good and wise men have erred in making prophecies fit certain persons and nations and times, instead of waiting for these things to fit on to prophecy. Let us not be prophetic forgers. Let no one deceive you in these matters. Adventism, Millerism, Shakerism, Spiritualism, are untimely excesses. systems they are, as yet, out of place. subject of anti-Christ, as to who he will be, and when he will appear, I shall be obliged to leave for next Sunday evening, as my time is up. May the good Lord guide us into the ways of truth and peace.

rists, signs sible, have Jews, eeded mous

iples,

bula-

f the

and

there

sake

man

here,

wers, some think delus who

s this m out eason o vio-

ochus asout

e ap- . hrists essiah

## ANTI-CHRIST AND LITTLE HORN.

## Discourse, 10.

SECOND DISCOURSE ON THE MONSTER—WHO HE WILL BE AND HIS NAME—HOW HE WILL OBTAIN POWER—TROUBLE FOR GERMANY,

\*\*FRANCE AND RUSSIA—COMMUNISM—ROM—ANISM—SHAKERS—MATTHIAS, WESTCHESTER PROPHET.

### Text-2 Thess. ii. 3, 4.

"Let no man deceive you by any means; for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God. or that is worshipped, so that he, as God, sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God."

the Thessalonians this caution, and the answer will appear at once, if we' read his first epistle to this people. There you will find Paul writing to them about the second coming of Christ, which writing the Thessalonians had evidently misunderstood, and this misunderstanding was working mischief among them. They

had false hopes and expectations. Their faith, instead of exciting them to holy activity in Church and State, had begun to paralyze all their efforts. "For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we, which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord, shall not prevent them which are asleep; for the Lord himself shall descend from Heaven with a shout, with the voice of the Archangel and with the trump of God; and the dead in Christ shall rise first; (that is before Christ descends), then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air; and so shall we be ever with the Lord." 1 Thess. iv: 15-17. It was the frequent use of the pronoun "we" that had confused them-we who remain, we who are alive. The Thessalonians had inferred from this that the second coming of Christ would take place in their day. Hence to correct this impression Paul thus writes in his second epistle. The two verses preceding the text show us Paul's intent. "Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto Him, that ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand." Then comes in the text, "Let no man deceive you," etc.

In reasoning on such important subjects as anti-Christ, resurrection, and second coming of

IO HE
WILL

-ROM-ESTER

hall not man of exalteth

ped; so himself

gave d the first Paul ng of d evi-

tand-Thev

Christ, we should always be mindful of the Scriptural order. When we sit to take dinner, we follow the order that custom has prescribed, soup, fish, meats and desert. Children, however, if let alone, would reverse this order by beginning with the desert first. So with many christians, they reverse the order of things as They make Christ to laid down in the Bible. come before anti-Christ, and anti-Christ to come. before the Jews and ten Lost Tribes are gathered together again and settled after their first estate in Palestine. The Millerites could neither have deceived themselves nor others, had they taken knowledge of the relation of things. Jews and Lost Tribes had not been gathered together, then, the temple had not been built in Jerusalem, as described in the last chapter of Ezekiel, neither had anti-Christ appeared. But such was the folly of men then, and not less Four-fifths of the prophecies of now than then. the Bible refer to the history of Judah and Israel in their own land, their captivity and return in the latter day. Still men take one fifth and confuse themselves and everybody else. They have brought the prophets and prophecy into bad repute by ignorantly or willfully interpreting the same.

We freely avow now that the prophecy fulfilling at present is the finding of the Lost Ten Tribes, then their union with the Jews, then their restoration to Palestine, then after being

settled there for some time, the Jews, as Jews, having built their new temple and having estab. lished the Mosaic Temple service again, and the Lost Tribes as Christians, then, and there, we may look for anti-Christ, not before. Not for the sake of boasting, and yet without fear, we freely invite minister or layman anywhere to disprove these facts, and to such we will respond cheerfully if asked for further proof. The Lost Tribes, we believe, are come to light, and may be found in the Saxon race chiefly as represented in this country and Great Britain. If this be so, then we may look for the prepar atory signs in Providence and nations, and thank Heaven, these are at hand and in accord. with the Divine word.

In Nebuchadnezzar's metallic image we saw Rome symbolized by the legs, composed of iron and clay. We saw, also, that the little stone cut out of the mountain began its destructive assault on the image by striking the feet—these it would first break, so Rome politically has disappeared. The ten toes, however, symbolized ten kings, or kingdoms that were to arise in the latter day, or at the time of the end. These ten kingdoms are, also, symbolized in Daniel's dream by ten horns that come out of the head of the nondescript animal that stood for Rome. It is out of one of these ten horns that another little horn grows, having eyes like a man, and a mouth speaking great things—that is anti-Christ.

ribed,
howby bemany
gs as
ist to
come
gathr first
either
they
The

of the

inner,

But t less cies of Israel irn in

ilt in

ter of

d conhave ad re-

ig the

y fult Ten , then being It is at once plain then, that e'er anti-Christ can appear these ten kingdoms must be formed.

How, when, and where will these ten kingdoms be formed? The clay part of Romeis still alive, and is designated by Daniel, and by John in Revelations, under the name of Beast, and here you need to be careful, for the word beast is sometimes given to anti-Christ, so as not to confound it with the word beast when it stands for the Romish church. They will be formed out of Spain, Italy, France and part of Austria. Edom, Moab and the sons of Ammon in Austria, are to be free-that is the Poles, Magyars, and Hungarians. The setting up of these ten kingdoms will begin in France by a revolution. In this revolution the Roman church will take part, and put forward as its candidate the present Prince Napoleon.

By the doctrine of infallibility these countries are claimed by Rome and wedded to her, and this doctrine of infallibility makes a divorce impossible. Rome waits only her time to reclaim her supposed own. And this doctrine of infallibility will make it a holy war, hence good and true Catholics everywhere will be obliged to snstain the same by their money, or presence, or prayers. This, to many of our Catholic friends, will sound strange. But this they know, if such an emergency ever does arise—they cannot well fight against the infallible church—between commands and duties, they will readily prefer the pope and church to king and country.

ngstill ohn and.

can

ast to nds ned ria. us-

irs, ten on, ike res-

ries ind imim lli-

ind to. ce, ds, , if

not en fer

The Jesuits are now, and have long been preparing for such an event; they expect it. By their plottings and intrigues they will again, as many times before, involve the church in war. They are busy sowing the seeds of discord. past time both the church itself and nations have banished these crafty fellows from their pale and country. The United States alone, of the nations of the earth, is the only one that has not so done. But even among us they are plotting and manœuvering to such an extent that it will not be long before America will be tested

and tried on this same subject.

Among the preparatory signs of the coming of anti-Christ we have Communism, which is destined to spread. In Europe it will unsettle every throne but one, that is Israel England. We fear that neither the Church nor State comprehend the terrible power that is thus quietly organizing in this and other lands. It is this uprising of the Communists and intriguing of the Jesuits in our own land, that will call General Grant once more to the front, as we pointed out to you months ago. The recent European Congress resulted in patching up a temporary peace between Russia, England and Turkey. A place will be provided for the Duke of Edinburgh, who, having married the Czar's daughter, will enable the two powers to agree. He may not be the first prince, still he and his seed are to find a kingdom in that place. Russia will be

willing for England to have Constantinople, and exercise a provisional protectorate over Turkey, with a view of strengthening his daughter's chances. England will thus come peaceably in

possession of Palestine.

Germany, being tied to both the Russian and English throne by blood and marriage, will also freely consent. Besides, Germany is going to pass through a severe trial. The old emperor will soon die, and also Bismarck, then a new prince will advise the new king, new counsel and new blood, near and on the throne. Germany will become a prey to internal strife, fained by the discontented catholics of the empire, that number some 15,000,000, and weak ened by the Communistic elements. Not much longer can Germany bear the strain of her immense army and enormous taxes in consequence.

Russia also will have all she can do to stay the desire for reform, and the claims of the Nihilists or Communists. Thus will Providence prepare His peoples' way back to Palestine.

If God promises once He does so fifty times, that he will restore Israel and Judah to their own land. To this one thing all Providence is concentrating, and this is the key that unseals prophecy and Providence. "And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them as at the first." Jer. 33:7. They will form a free province, electing their own rulers and governors. They will

be quite democratic, doing away with all titles, being the children of the Lord. "And the nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them." Jer. 39:21. Or, as stated by Isaiah, 1 chap. and 26 verse, "And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning; afterward thou shalt be called: The city of righteousness, the faithful city." Thus they will be a free province, managing their own affairs under the patronage and protection of England. Now it is this freedom that will open the door and prepare the way for anti-Christ. He will be elected governor because of his supposed superiority in manners, science and benevolence. He will appear as a lamb at first, according to John, but once in power his true character will appear. He will be a great scientist, and in the eyes and faith of the multitude he will be able to work miracles-to bring, scientifically, fire down from Heaven. So clever will he be that he will decieve some of the very elect.

Before his election, he will have been a man of great power and influence. Once in power, he will contrive to center all power and interests in himself. He will pander to the Communists—to the Romish church—to the scientific infidels of the day. In this feature he will draw heavily upon the Germans, and create quite a sympathy in England and this country. For

, and reey, iter's ly in

and also ag to peror new unsel

Gertrife, e emveak

r imence. stay

e Nidence e.

imes, their nce is nseals cause

Israel irst.'' electwill some of them of understanding shall fall, to try! them, and to purge, and to make them white even to the time of the end."—Dan. 11:35.

The Scriptures having pointed out the special features of his character, we see that many of these features are already in the world. This is anti-Christ. This is the spirit of anti-Christ. And when God withdraws His restraining power, anti-Christ will embody all these forces and characteristics in himself. And all men having these features, will sympathize with him, and aid him. God alone is now keeping back and down, this spirit of anti-Christ, until His own chosen time. "And now ye know what withholdeth, that he might be revealed in his time; for the mystery of iniquity doth already work. only he who now letteth will let until he be taken out of the way (that is, till God withdraws himself) and then shall that wicked be revealed."

Anti-Christ means one opposed to Christ. Also it means one opposed to Christ, and yet desires to be Christ—who wishes to be received as Christ. And when the time comes he will be received by many. The Jews will be looking for, and expecting the coming of their Messiah, hence many of these will be deceived. Many radical Adventists, and Millenarians will accept, because they are in haste in their expectations; many of these will follow him. Indeed, the whole world seems ripe to furnish him a quota. But who will he be! Answer: he will be a

French Jew, who will inter-marry into the Bonapart family. His title will be Napoleon I, of Palestine. This word Napoleon, resolved into Greek equivalents, is equal to Apolyon, and as a number stands for 666. "Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man, and his number is six hundred three score and six." Rev. 13. 18.

Christ, when warning the Jews of anti-Christ, said, "I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not; if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive." Here, and in other discourses, we have to content purselves at many points with mere statements, for to defend every point would take too long a time, and would not suit our purpose. It is our desire in all these discourses, to incite you to study, to teach you to examine for yourselves. To prepare you against being unduly led away by Adventism, Communism, or Infidelity. To give you an interest in Providence and history. Do you ask, if any will be led away by such a false pretender? We answer yes-unless humanity undergoes some radical change. Take a few instances:

Our Shaker friends believed in Mother Ann Lee. This woman in 1770, while living in Manchester, England, pretended to have a special revelation from Heaven, making known unto her that she was the female side of Christ—as Jesus was the revelution of the male side. As Eve was

to try) white

pecial iny of This is Christ. lower,

s and naving n, and k and

withtime; work,

he be draws led.''

hrist. d yet ceived

vill be oking ssiah,

Many ccept,

l, the

be a

taken out of Adam, the female principle separated from the male, so he was separated from Christ. This, and much that is curious, do these sincere, honest and industrious people, believe.

Take another example, nearer home, and of which some of you are cognizant, having known the pretender and many of his duped followers. We refer to Matthias, the Prophet of Westchester county. This pretended Lord began his labors in Albany, N. Y., in 1830. taught himself to be God's high priest, then the Saviour, then he claimed to be God. On being asked where he was from he would answer: "I am a traveler, and my legal residence is Zion Hill, Westchester county, New York State. I am a Jewish teacher and priest of the most High God, saying and doing all that I do, under oath, by virtue of my having subscribed to all the covenants that God hath made with man from the beginning up to this time. I am chief high priest of the Jews of the Order of Melchizedec, being the last chosen of the Twelve Apostles, and the first in the resurrection which is at the end of 2,300 years from the birth of Mohammed which terminates in 1830. I am now denouncing judgment on the Gentiles, and that judgment is to be executed in this age."

He appeared in fine pontifical robes, with a rule six feet long in his right hand; with this he was to measure off God's Holy City. In his left hand he had a two-edged sword. Underneath his pontifical robe he had a rich olive broadcloth

cloak, lined and faced with silk and velvet; besides he wore a brown frock coat, with several stars on each breast, with a splendid gold star on the left. His belt was of white cloth, fastened by a golden clasp, and surmounted with an eagle. He wore a cocked hat of black beaver, trimmed with green, the rear angle being surmounted by

the golden symbol of glory.

He moved from Albany to New York, and here succeeded most wonderfully, winning over some of the finest families of Fifth Avenue, and the richest and best merchants of the city. His followers furnished him with plenty of money, carriages, a mansion in the city, and one in the country. Finally he was accused and detected of the worst crimes, and at last was sent to Sing Sing. While in jail he issued the following proclamation: "As I live, there shall be no more sowing in the earth until I, the twelfth and last of the Apostles, am delivered out of the house of bondage." For fear of this proclamation many of the farmers refused to sow, and they set to work to deliver him, and succeeded. He left the jail, and may be living yet to read. what we now state to you.

It is really wonderful how easily men are deceived in religious matters. Let us study the Word, ask God's guidance in knowing and doing His will. Time is gone. I have said but little, much more might be said. In my next discourse I will introduce you to two old men

who will visit anti-Christ...

n his st he n the being : "I Zion te. I High oath, e covn the high redec. stles. t the nmed

ouncjudg-

rith a his he

is left

neath

lcloth

sepa-

from

these

ieve.

id of

nown

wers.

ches-

### THE TWO WITNESSES.

# Discourse, 11.

TROUBLOUS TIMES—APPEARANCE OF THE WIT-NESSES— WHO THEY ARE—HOW THEY CAN BE IDENTIFIED—THEIR MISSION WORK AND SUFFERING—THE TIME AND CIRCUMSTANCES OF CHRIST'S COMING.

### Text-Rev. if. 3.

"And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophecy a thousand two hundred and three score days, tlothed in sackcloth."

of anti-Christ are yet in the future. For while anti-Christ is ruling in Jerusalem, and battling with the saints of the Most High, having conquered and plucked up by the roots three of the ten horned kingdoms, by his victories and cunning craft, and his alliance with the beast, or church of Rome, he will become proud, blasphemous and arrogant, and will at once try to force the people to worship the beast. He will claim to be the promised Jewish

Messiah. He will enter the new Jewish temple and actually sit enthroned as God incarnated, commanding the people to worship him. He will be so received by the Jews, some of the Israelites and the Romish Church. By the Communists and scientific infidels, and by "such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries," men of understanding shall fall; indeed, Christianity will seem to be about destroyed.

IT-

AN

ND

DES

rk

or

nd

av-

ots

ic-

ith

me:

at

he

sh

Russia will aid by her influence his pretensions with a secret purpose to take the spoils and gain her long desired object, Jerusalem and Palestine. England will stand aloof for a time waiting an opportunity to interfere. Then will be a time to try men's faith. To test the church. England and America will stand alone as representing freedom and religious liberty. "And then shall many be offended and shall betray one another and shall hate one another. And many false prophets shall arise and deceive many, and because iniquity shall abound the love of many shall wax cold, but he that shall endure unto the end shall be saved." This is the time when Communism, infidelity and Romish Jesuitism, will combine against God and liberty, and thank heaven, this is the time appointed when they all will be destroyed. Then the kingdoms of this world will be given to the saints of the Most High. The struggle will be fierce, long and terrible, but victory will be on the Lord's side.

In the very midst of these awful times there will appear two famous persons as witnesses for Jesus. One who will specially appear to the Jews, the other to Israel, and both testify for God and Jesus. These two witnesses will turn the tide of battle, confront anti-Christ and his host, and give to the world new views of God and Providence.

These two old men or witnesses, will be endowed with miraculous power to bring fire down from Heaven, or turn the water streams into blood, and smite the earth with all manner of plagues, as often as they will. Their presence and power will cast a gloom o'er the nations of the earth, and anti-Christ and his allies. They will finally be slain in the streets of Jerusalem. At the time of their death, a great feast will be held to commemorate the victories of anti-Christ, and to inaugurate the setting up of an image of him in the temple. So in the city there will be peoples, kindreds and tongues of many nations. And they will see the dead bodies of the two witnesses lying exposed and unburied in the streets for three days and a half, for anti-Christ will not suffer them to be buried. On the wings of the wind, by the telegraph and by signals, the news of their death will spread rapidly abroad to all the nations of the earth. Infidelity and Communism, and the Jesuits, will be emboldened. Feasting and rejoicing will be the order of the day. "And they that dwell

there

s for

the

for

turn

l his

God

en-

lown

into

er of

ence

is of

They

lem.

ll be

anti-

nim-

here

nany

s of

anti-

On

d by

read

arth.

will

ll be

well

upon the earth shall rejoice over them and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another, because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt upon the earth." That will be the merry wake for you. A wake that will suddenly end, and that too, before the corpses are buried. The victories will be cut short and the rejoicing checked.

The spirit of life from God shall enter into the two exposed and corrupting bodies, and they shall stand upon their feet to defy anti-Christ and his host, and laugh at the pains of death. Great fear will fall upon them who saw the dead so raised. This time the telegraphs will be muffled, and the news is kept back from the nations as much as possible, but astonishment ends not here, for over the destroying and now idolatrous city of Jerusalem hangs a peculiar cloud, and voices peal as thunder through the air, to call the attention of the multitudes. And when every eye is skyward, the cloud moves and opens, as a chariot of fire and glory, and rising in majesty and composure up above roofs, temples and pinnacles, will be seen the two witnesses of Christ; they enter in and are borne heaven-"And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies beheld them." Then while the multitude are wrapped in wonder and all amazement, the pinnacles sway to and fro, the houses rock, the earth trembles, the walls of the city fall, and Olivet cleaves in twain.

Then anti-Christ is slain with many of his followers, and the remnant fear unto repentance. "And the same hour there was a great earthquake and a tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand, and the remnant were afrighted and gave glory to the God of heaven; and the seventh angel sounded, and there were great voices in heaven saying, the kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord and of His Christ, and He shall reign for ever and ever."

These are some of the wonders yet to come. Then, how say some that anti-Christ has already been? The witnesses have not yet appeared; they have not yet wrought their miracles. The Lost Ten Tribes and the scattered Jews, have not yet been gathered from all countries whither the Lord God had scattered them, and placed in their own land, to go out no more, to be plucked up no more. Jerusalem is yet being trodden under foot, the land is comparatively desolate, no temple yet adorns the city, nor priest, nor Levite, attend at the altar. Pshaw! upon the Biblical interpreters of this day, who willfully or ignorantly careen through the line of prophecies, despising the order established by God. They are like the girl with her novel who cannot wait to read through the book, and take events in their order, but she turns to the last leaf to find the destiny of her hero. So men borne by passion and choice, skip by several

of the prophecies, and harp everlasting on the last—the coming of the blessed Jesus. "He whom the heavens must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all His holy prophets since the world began." Acts iii. 21. world is not yet ready for Christ; it is yet too much upside down, too much confused. But God is in Christ reconciling the world unto Himself. It does not now look like God; so God and Christ, Providence and the Church, must work on till the house is in order for His return. Ion dei-ouranon men dexasthai archri chronon apokataseos panton,' whom, indeed, heaven must retain until the time of restoration of all things. If things are not now restored or reconciled, or in order, why, then, Christ cannot come. He will not come to put them in order; this He has left for and with the church to do, and has promised to be with His church to the end.

A few Sunday evenings ago, a brother kindly asked me where the church would be while anti-Christ was reigning. I simply said anywhere and everywhere, wherever it happened to be. He thought the church would be taken away by Christ; he referred me to several passages. I said come next Sunday evening as those passages will be partly considered in my next sermon. He replied that he might be taken up by that time. All right I said, then we will excuse you.

folnce. rthl in

nth s in are His

me.
ady
ed;
The
ave

be ing ely nor who ine

vel ind the ien

ral

Now, in the name of common sense, why have men and why do men, down through the centuries, and now, entertain such views? Because every bible reader must see that there are many prophecies that must be fulfilled before Christ can come. One of which is the appearance of the two witnesses of the text. They will be specially sent and commissioned to testify for Christ, as against anti-Christ.

Let us now ascertain who these two vitnesses are, or are to be. I find on examining the subject all manner of views set forth. And, as is often the case in studying a subject of this kind, I find few that agree, so much so that at last I found relief in turning from what men said and thought, to what God, in His Holy Word, had written and said.

First—They are two men. Second—They are sent to Jerusalem which, because of the wickedness of the city at the time of their visit, will be called Sodom and Egypt, but, lest we should mistake the place from these names, John adds: "Where also our Lord was crucified." So Isaiah, 1:10 says: "Hear the word of the Lord, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah." This fixes safely the place. Besides, the place is pointed out from the fact that they oppose anti-Christ, who at that time we know will be at Jerusalem. Third—They are sent. You ask where they are sent from? the answer is, from heaven, from

have. standing before the God of the whole earth. centu-Fourth—Who sends them ! We answer Jesus ecause -Because the Book of Revelations is "the Revmany elations of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto Christ John." Fifth-What were they sent for ! In nce of the first place they were to be special witnesses vill be for Jesus, for He calls them His two witnesses. fy for In the second place they were to prophecy, to be prophets in the fullest sense, to forecast the nesses future, to interpret past and present. To work e submiracles. To assume control in directing State , as is affairs. Sixth-It is worth your careful notice kind, to note that they are not constituted witnesses last I by being sent; they are sent because they are d and witnesses. They are not then to be endowed d, had

ey are

icked-

will be

hould

adds:

So

Lord,

law of

fixes

ointed

Christ,

salem.

ey are

from

will at once suggest the persons.

Whoever they are, they must have gone from earth to heaven with their bodies, two persons who have escaped death, for their death takes place in Jerusalem. They must have been prophets before they left earth for heaven the first time. And in the third place they must at some time and place have been special witnesses for Christ. In fact they are two annointed ones, or, in other words, they are two persons who have been set apart and prepared for the very visit spoken of in the text.

with miraculous power; "these have power" in the present tense. These facts, if nicely con-

Daniel when speaking of them, and the visit spoken of in the text, calls one "the Ancient of

Days;" the other one was "like the Son of Man." He represents these two persons as sitting in judgment on anti-Christ, and the seven horns, or kingdoms. "And the ten horns that were in his head and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows (this is anti-Christ) I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints and prevailed against them, until the Ancient of Days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom." Dan. vii.20.

Many interpret "the Ancient of Days" and the "one like the Son of Man" to be Christ. They stagger not at the fact that there are two persons, and that they are introduced one to another, and that the Ancient of days seems to be the greatest. It is nothing to such interpreters that there are two persons; these they make The one looking like the Son of Man they. make out to be the Son of God, although Daniel says he only looked like Him. The judgment spoken of by-Daniel they make out to be the general judgment, when in fact, Daniel tells on what and where they sat in judgment, namely, at Jerusalem. About anti-Christand that anti-Christ is soon destroyed after this -and "as concerning the rest of the beasts (that is, the seven horns), they had their dominion taken away; yet their lives were prolonged for a season and a time. The vision and scene of the whole chapter belongs to this world, and the kingdom of the saints here spoken of is as much material and political as the other. The difference is, the rulers and people are Christians, they are called saints.

Every throne should be double-kinged; that is God's purpose, that is heaven's plan. Christ wants no earthly throne excepting that way. As the Creator is Lord of lords, and King of kings, so Christ after his resurrection assumed his father's place, and stands to us as God to the Jews of old. All power was given to Him in heaven and in earth, therefore, He, Christ, has long since begun His reign, and He must continue to reign until He hath put all enemies under His feet. When David was king over Israel and Judah, so was God. We repeat, every throne should be double-kinged.

To this end will come these two witnesses. Who will they be? we answer. Moses and Elijah, these are the two brave old men now living and waiting to fulfill their mission. hundreds of years they have been anointed. Moses is "the Ancient of Days," the "one like the Son of Man" is Elijah, the Tishbite. This interpretation chimes in with the Divine Word, without twisting and distorting to make both

ends meet.

on of

s sitt-

seven

that

came

that

pake stout

held,

sand

at of

the that

ii.20.

and

hrist.

two ie to

as to

pretmake

they .

Dan-

udg-

to be

tells

nent. ist-

this

easts

r do-

We said these two were to be human : so they

They being sent from heaven, we said they must have passed by death with their bodies: so they did. They were to be prophets; so they are, two of the grandest prophets of all. were to have power over fire and water; so they had when they lived on earth. The bloody stream of the Nile gives witness for Moses. The parched land and time of drought speaks of Elijah in Ahab's time. They both called fire down on them who sought to hurt them. were to be special witnesses of Christ; so they were on the mount of transfiguration. These two olive trees stood one on each side of the golden candlestick, Jesus. Peter, James and John, testifying to having seen Moses and Elijah. These two old veterans know Christ well, hence they will be sent to testify for Him against anti-Christ. Moses is a Jew. He will appeal unto the Jews, who will be found in the new temple, performing according to the old Mosaic law. He will change and lead his people from anti-Christ to Christ. Elijah is an Israelite. He will specially bear testimony to the Israelite, his long lost but then restored brethren. -

More next Sunday evening on these two Christian heroes.

## MOSES AND ELIJAH

Discourse, 12.

MORE ABOUT THE TWO WITNESSES—MORMONISM
—GOD RULING AMONG THE NATIONS—
CAREER OF THE TWO WITNESSES—ANTIOHRIST—THE THRONE AND HOUSE OF DAVID.

#### Text-Rev. ii. 15.

"And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in Heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and He shall reign forever and ever."

AST Sabbath evening we called your attention to two special witnesses who are at a given time to appear at Jerusalem for a specific purpose. At the time of their appearance anti-Christ will be reigning with great power and pomp. He will have succeeded in persuading the Jews and many others that he is the promised Jewish Messiah; this claim he will be able to sustain and commitment in the eyest of the multitude, from the very fact that he will, to all appearance.

they dies; they They they loody

ks of d fire They they

The

These f the and lijah.

hence antiunto

mple, law. anti-

e, his

two

work miracles. Nor need we query that such a thing can take place. Look at some of the facts of our cwn day, and see how pliable human nature is. There are millions of people who sincerely believe that Leo XIIIcis God spreegerent, and that he is infallible. Take into account the Mormonism of this day, and see how terrible a thing in the name of Christianity can be established and maintained. Aye, in the hineteenth century, and in the United States of America. Or look in upon the Spiritualists and consider their claims and pretensions. Thousands upon thousands of them are persuaded that they are en rapport with Heaven and in communication with spirits and spirit land. Then you will not be surprised at the pretentious claims and success of anti-Christ. In our calm and unprejudiced consideration of these organizations, we are bound to admit that they have done more, and owe more for their success, to deception and error than to truth and openness. Each in its turn has been caught in the act of deceiving, and has been frequently exposed, but of what avail? Truly but little. We do not mean that in these systems there is no good, for surely there is, but that the errors and deceptions are of so glaring a kind, that we wonder that anybody of common sense can be so easily led astray.

With these facts before us, can we wonder any longer that anti-Christ shall be so successful. The very occasion and peculiar times and ha

icts na-

sin-

nt, the

a a

ıb-

ith:

ca. ler\_

on

re

on

IC-

u-

we

e,

ts

ıd

1?

se

at

ng n-c incidents of the reign of anti-Christ will call for some special manifestations on the part of the Divine One that shall soberly and clearly confront the hollow and hypocritical pretentions of that age. Hence the appearance of the two witnesses—Moses the Ancient of Days, and Elijah the Tishbite, who will look like the Son of God.

Allow us to submit further evidence in proof that the two witnesses of John in Rev. XI, are none other than Moses and Elijah: for many passages of Holy Writ are sealed to the understanding till we comprehend who the two witnesses are, their mission and work. We will notice the attributive features of these witnesses as they are related by John in this chapter, that is Rev. XI.

In the first place they are two persons or individualities; this appears plainly from the tenor of the whole record. They are spoken of as "they, them, their mouth, their feet, as dying and being resurrected." But, strange to say, after all this plainness of speech, men have become so accustomed to spiritualize and generalize that anti-Christ stood for Rome, and naturally enough having generalized anti-Christ, they must do the same with the two witnesses, hence they found them in the churches of the Waldenses and Albigenses. In such an interpretation nearly all the attributive features of these witnesses are ignored. Such as that they had power to work miracles, to lie unburied in

the streets of Jerusalem for three days and a half. Some have labored to prove that the Old and New Testaments were these witnesses, others that they were symbolized by the law and gospel. Again, some that the two sacraments, baptism and the Lord's supper, were these two witnesses, and so on almost without end. These instances will suffice for our present purpose; for surely any of you reading God's own word need not so blunder.

In the second place Jesus calls them His two witnesses. Now, in what sense were they His? for such they are now. Not that they will be His when they appear, but they will appear to oppose anti-Christ at Jerusalem because they are sent. The prophets are all witnesses, for as Peter says: "To Him give all the prophets witness." The Apostles were witnesses, and all believers are witnesses for Jesus; yet these two are so in a special and pre-eminent sense. any one read the account of the transfiguration of Jesus and the circumstances attendant thereon, and all will be plain. Moses and Elias (another spelling for Elijah) we find were present, as well as Peter, James and John. Christ was transfigured, "Behold there appeared unto them Moses and Elias," Matt. 17:3. These two persons talked with Jesus, "and spake of His decease which He should accomplish at Jerusalem." Thus, then, they were special witnesses for Christ, and so they will come again and witness for Him in the time appointed.

d a Old

iers

ros-

nts, two

ese;

ord

is?

be

to

ley

as ets

all

wo

Let

ion

re-

an-

nt,

len

ip-

:3.

nd

m-

pe-

me ed.

The number of days we must take in a literal sense; here the 1,260 days and 31 days are the days appointed for their work and death. It is well to remember that many of the prophetic numbers contain a double prophecy. 1,260 here may be coincident with the treadingdown of Jerusalem by Mohammedism. But whether it is or not, does not vitiate the literal quantity, when applied to these two witnesses. In the third place, they are called two olive trees and two candlesticks standing before the God of the whole earth. The figurative meaning will be found by finding some passage where two trees are mentioned and the interpretation given—such a passage by Zechariah 4. Here the prophet saw two olive trees and asked of the angel. the meaning; and the angel said. "Knowest thou" not what these be?" And I said, "No, my Then said he, These are two Lord." anointed ones that stand by the Lord of the whole earth." The simple meaning is, that the two olive trees mean two persons, who are in heaven at present, but are anointed, that is, set apart, selected for some distinct work for God,

Moses and Elijah evidently were anointed and specially selected, for it is probable they both escaped death. The wonder the meeted with the disappearance of Moses and the translation of Elijah now finds some measure of explanation. None doubt the translation of Elijah. John the Baptist was not Elias, except he was to go before Christ

in the spirit and power of Elias; in this sense John stood for Elias. John the Baptist prepared the way of Christ the first time, so will Elias for Christ's second coming. The record of Moses's departure from this world is as mysterjous as it is dramatic. But, certainly, neither the mysterious nor the dramatic have any meaning, excepting we allow something divinely special. To die as other people, would mean nothing on the line of specialties, but he did not so die. He went from the people alive; no one saw him die or dead. He went up into Mount Horeb and never returned. So, so far as the people were concerned, he was to them a dead man, for he went from them no more to return. The word death in Hebrew has not less than six meanings, one of which is simply to disappear. This is the meaning that we must attach to the death of Moses. Neither his grave, nor body have ever been found.

There is a peculiar passage in the book
Jude where "Michael the Archangel, when con
tending with the devil, he disputed about the
body of Moses, durst not bring against him a
railing accusation, but said, 'The Lord rebuke
thee.' Now Satan then had power over death
in some way Divinely permitted. Paul says
(Heb. 114); speaking of Christ, "Forasmuch
the as the children are partakers of flesh and
blood, He also Himself likewise took part of the
same; that through death He might destroy

ense pre-

will

cord.

nys-

ther

ean-

spe-

ning die.

him

reb ple

for

The

ear.

the

ody

on-

the

ıke

ath

lys

ich

nd

he

oy

nim that had the power of death, that is, the Devil." When God was translating Moses, passing him by death, Satan fought with Michael, who was God's messenger, to inflict the sting of death on Moses, and although Michael carried Moses on by death into the presence of God, Satan durst not bring a railing accusation against him.

Jude, in his epistle, probably quoted from one of the now lost books of Revelation, which was entitled, "The Ascension or Assumption of Moses the Servant of God." The church father, Origen, makes mention of this work, but like the book and prophecies of Enoch, from which Jude makes a quotation, it has been lost, they having served their purpose. The fairest and most generous interpretation then is that Moses did not die the ordinary death, but disappeared, was in fact translated, anointed and set apart for a special work in connection with his own people, the Jews, in the days of the coming anti-Christ. Thus, without any trouble, he could appear with Elijah on the Mount of Transfiguration. it is worthy of note that before he disappeared in Horeb—the sacred writer is mindful to tell us "Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died-his eye was not dim nor his natural force abated." Deut. xxiv.7. But supposing Moses died naturally, there is nothing unreasonable or irregular in concluding that God resurrected him as a mortal for future use. True he

will die again as a witness; so there are in heaven now eight persons who have died twice in this world. Namely:

The child raised by Elijah—I Kings, xvii, 21.

The child of Elisha—II Kings, iv, 35.

The Moabite soldier who came to life on touching the bones of Elisha—II Kings, xiii, 21.

The daughter of Jarius—Luke viii, 55.
The widow's son at Nain—Luke vii, 15.

Lazarus of Bethany-John xi, 44.

Dorcas or Tabitha by Peter-Acts ix, 40.

Entychus by Paul—Acts xx, 10.

Anti-Christ will be a great electrician; electricity by that time will be a fearful power in the hands of science. Edison with his genius and marvelous discoveries, and others of like gifts, will have perfected the use of this agent in a wonderful degree. Anti-Christ will make use of this power to cower his enemies and bring them in fear-subjection. He will bring fire down from Heaven. The two witnesses, however, will be clothed with Divine power; they will be able to bring fire by a simple command—this they both understood and used when on earth.

Moses called fire down upon the 250 rebellious Korahthites, as we read in Numbers 16. Ahab, the King of Israel, thought to punish and compel the obedience of Elijah; but God gave fire from Heaven in answer to the prophet's prayer. So when Ahaziah sent a captain and fifty men to bring Elijah into the king's presence, they found

re in twice

ii, 21.

ouch-

elecer in enius like ent in e use

bring down will able

they llious

Ahab, come fire ayer.

en to ound

him sitting on the top of a hill and commanded him to come down. "And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from Heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from Heaven, and consumed him and his fifty."-II Kings, 1. 10. Thus will these two anointed ones be able to contend with anti-Christ and all the powers of scientific infidels. "If any man hurt these two witnesses, by the

very means used so shall they be killed."

"These have power to shut Heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy, and have power over waters to turn them to blood." To whom would these gifts and attributes apply better than to Elijah, who, in the days of the wicked king Ahab, sealed the Heavens against rain for three years and a half. And to Moses, when contending with Pharoah, turned the sweet flowing Nile into a stream of blood. What two prophets had such a wide range of prophetic energy and liberty as Moses and Elijah? None. Well may the Revelator say, then, of them, that they can smite the earth with all manner of plagues as often as they will.

By awful and sublime manifestations the world shall see that God rules in the Heaven and on the earth. Shall learn that anti-Christ is a false Christ. Then shall fear and repentance fall upon the people. The Jews shall be convinced and converted and persuaded by the ap-

pearance of their beloved Moses. They shall know of a truth that the Messiah has been, and is waiting to come again. Referring to that time the prophet Zechariah calls it a time of trembling, the time of a terrible siege. But he tells us that "The Lord also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David, and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify, themselves against Judah." Thus we learn that the Jews, who have been so long despised and bereft of a king, country and government, shall see through the great mystery of Providence first. The house of David is found in the royal family of England. The Jews, seeing this, will invite, in concert with all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the English government to take charge of the affairs.

"Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together and appoint themselves one Head."—Hosea 1.2. The Jews will then be Christians. "For they shall look upon Him whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for Him, as one mourceth for

his only son."

At this time the whole world will be amazed and confounded at the destruction of anti-Christ and his host. The Jews, the house of David, and the Lost Tribes, Israel, the Saxons, will hold a council in Jerusalem. David's house, which God selected, and throne, both of which the Almighty promised perpetuity to, shall be

shall

and

that

ie of

it he

tents

se of

feru-

inst

who

ing,

the

ouse

Eng-

con-

the

airs.

the

ap-

The

and

for

ized

nti-

of

ons,

18e,

righ

be:

hall =

found and recognized in the English throne and royal family. The Saxon race shall distinctively appear as long lost Israel. So that the Jews, and David's house, and Israel, will unite and acknowledge Christ as Lord and master. They will make known to America, who stands for Manasseh, and all the colonies, the decision of said council; all parties will see and accept and federate for the world's conquest and peace.

This federation of the ancient people, the literal seed of Abraham, will cause jealousies and alliances on the part or rest of the world, excepting some portions of France, Austria and The beast, dragon and anti-Christ's force that will survive the shock of the two wit nesses, will all unite for an onslaught upon England, but especially Palestine. Russia, though nominally Christian, will join the beast or Romish church. The dragon means the Pagan portion of the world. Thus will be inaugurated the battle of Armageddon, the issues of which we are permitted to know through Revelation. Then will the kingdoms of this world become the kingdoms of our Lord and His Christ.

With many, and to many, these things are but as dreams; they are chimerical. But one thing is certain; the history of the church and Providence in the future are appallingly grand. Providence was grand in leading forth His people of old from Egypt. But he will be no less grand when He shall set His hand a second time to recover His people as he has promised to do.

""Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous branch, and a king shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In His days' Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely, and this is His name whereby He shall be called, The Lord our Righteousness. (That is, the rulers of God's choice—a king—then in fact by Divine right). Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, the Lord liveth which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt. But the Lord liveth which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the North country, and from all countries whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land."-Jer. 23. 6.,

God has now one of the seed of David on the throne, and He has a Jew doing her bidding, executing her decrees over and for Israel. For, though Israel were to be numerous and powerful, yet to David's seed belongs the throne.

The recent Congress was but a forerunner of the one yet to come. The crownless king, Disraeli, who forced the Congress, is, perhaps, an unconscious instrument in the hands of Providence. But whether he be or not, he is hastening on the day with lightning speed. Forth from the recent Congress he goes, having once again linked the destines of England to the Continent, which have en so strangely severed.

till Russia, Italy, Austria, France and Spain, might each test the other, and each find their appointed place. Now, again, England pledges herself a continental power—nay, more—an Asiatic power. She will come forth from the Congress the virtual ruler of Turkey, the owner of Palestine.



the ing, For, wer-

that

and

cute

days'

well

ll be

t is,

fact lays nore the ypt. and it of tries well

r of Disan ovi-

ten-

nce

ed.

### BATTLE OF ARMAGEDDON.

## Discourse, 13.

THE COMBATANTS ON BOTH SIDES—WHO "THE KINGS OF THE EAST" ARE—THE GREAT NAPOLEONIC IDEA—DISRAELI, LINCOLN AND GRANT—ENGLANDES POLICY IN TURKEY—FUTURE WARS AND INTRIGUES—THE GREAT BATTLE FIELD—GATHERING OF THE NATIONS—EARTHQUAKES—JERUSALEM A SEAPORT.

#### Text-Rev. xvi. 16.

"And he gathered them together into a place called, in the Hebrew tongule, Armageddon."

HRISTIAN students and prophetic writers are generally agreed on three things, touching this great event. First, that there is to be such a decisive battle fought. Second, that it will take place in some part of Palestine. Third, that this great struggle will be final, the end of war, the beginning of the Millennium morn.

In the Scriptures the contestants are pointed out, as they rally under the standards of the dragon, the beast and anti-Christ on one side, and

on the other, under the standard of David, will be the called, the chosen and the faithful. Or in other words, the Ten Lost Tribes, as found chiefly in the Saxon race, with all who sincerely believe on the Lord Jesus Christ.

In another sermon we point out to you the plain fact of the existence of David's throne and David's seed, as found and seen specially in the throne of England. We there see how faithfully God has kept his promise to David and his people. For God frequently told David that his throne should be established unto all generations, and of David's seed there should never be wanting a man to sit thereon. the permanence, the grandeur and progressive character of this throne and people that make it a fitting type of Christ and His church. Nay, more, it is on this throne that Christ now sits, so far as this world goes; and it is through this people that He reigns, and He will and must reign until He has conquered a universal peace. It is a delusion too long entertained by the church to think that David's throne and seed have not now, nor for centuries had an existence. It is a delusion that we should not entertain for a moment, to think that the Ten Tribes of Israel are lost forever, or that their work or mission is fulfilled. As surely as the two tribes, Judah. and Levi, now exist, fulfilling and in in the outlines of prophetic history, so surely are Reuben, Simeon, Zebulun, Issachar, Dan, Gad,

THE

AND Y— EAT

ONS

brew

ers ch-

it rd,

of

ed he nd

Asher, Naphtali, Benjamin, Ephraim and Manasseh in existence, answering the purpose of an all-seeing Providence.

Who are the kings of the East spoken of in the Scriptures? We answer, they are the royal ones of the house of David. The word king, both in Hebrew and Greek, means such. This seed God chose, and made them royal by that very selection. They have been away from their own land, Palestine, wandering and dwelling in the West. But God in Providence is preparing a way for their return. In connection with the pouring out of the sixth vial upon the great river of the Euphrates, or upon Turkey, as most writers agree, the waters are to dry upthat is, Turkey is to decay, to be absorbed. And why? "That the way of the kings of the East might be prepared." Rev. xvi, 12.

These kings have been away from the East, and their return is assured, and the preparation for such return is to be seen at this time and in connection with the decay of Turkey. key, as symbolized by the river Euphrates, is drying up, then these kings must be advancing

eastward; and so they are.

The crownless king, Disraeli, who, like many other men God has raised up, is for these times an index finger pointing out the way of Providence. He is a receptive agent of Divine force, to the intent that he may interpret a divine purpose. He may know, or he may not know, that

Ian-

f an

f in

oyal

ing,

This

that

heir

g in

ring

the "

reat

, as

ip-

bed.

the

ast,

tion

ni f

rur-

s, is

cing

any

mes

ovi-

rce,

our-

hat

he is so directed of heaven. The prophets of old were seldom permitted to interpret or understand their own prophecies. If they asked, like Daniel, the meaning, they were told to "go their way, for often times the words were closed up and sealed until the time of the end." No wonder this man against all England, nearly, and to the amazement of all the world, proclaims the Queen of England the Empress of India, for the way of the kings of the East must be prepared.

Napoleon Bonaparte's grand idea was to prepare the way of the kings of the East and make himself and his descendants these kings. "Conquer England and the world is ours," he said. But when his secret and well prepared assault on England was revealed and frustrated by a train of Providential events, he hit upon another plan to get possession of Palestine. years ago he invited all the leading Jews of the world to a secret council in Paris; he wished them to aid him in getting possession of Palestine. He pretended to want their return. He gave them certain privileges and labored to procure more from the other nations; he did much for the Jews in enlarging their liberties and taking away from them the curse of society. The one idea that is distinctly Napoleonic, is to possess Palestine. The late Napoleon had his idea, and in his day, this idea had become a part of France; so much so, that France thought herself to be

It was for this idea that she allied with England and Turkey in the Crimean war. It was to keep Russia back from possessing the holy places. Not till France was weakened could England advance on her way East rapidly; so Germany was used to destroy her prestige, and cause her to stand aside till England proceeds on her way homeward.

It was a comely sight, some five years ago, to see two Jews closeted together making a secret bargain; one had power, the other had money. The man of power asked the man of money to lend him twenty million dollars; it. was done. At once the man of power purchases with this twenty million part of his fatherland back again—the Suez canal.) This very canal is on the boundary of the Land of Palestine as given to Abraham centuries ago. By this very route the old Patriarch entered the Promised Land. It was fitting, indeed, that this should be the first piece purchased back. No one knew save those directly interested. England murmured and France protested, but the thing was . Poor France, bleeding and divided, could do but little, for Disraeli and Rothschilds had done the work. The way of the kings of the East must be prepared! So on they go. man who executes a Divine purpose is always strong. Abraham Lincoln, in the history of our country, was so chosen and led of God. The

tine. land qeez ices. land any her way ago, ng a had of ; it. ases and al is as ery ised uld new nrwas uld had the LYS our

politicians, and statesmen, and generals, and many of the people were against him at first, but the Lord was with him, so he marched on to victory, the country following in the wake. And though dead, not forgotten, the country and the civilized world are marching on after him and now they have nearly overtaken him. Lincoln's ideas and the country's are nearly equal. A man led of God is generally a good distance behind, and the people led by such a man are equally as far behind him as he is behind But this nation and Abraham Lincoln are now one, and in those things in which they once were divided they are a unit, with more than the honored Lincoln, for they are a unit with God and Providence. Thus follows the English nation in the wake of Disraeli, and the world is coming on behind, and the day will come when all will be a unit. It does not shock our idea of human honesty much when we learn that this crownless king played a double game with Russia and Turkey. It is intensely Jewish, but, if it were only Jewish, then it would be very detestable; it is more, it is Divine in "Had the princes of this world known they would not have crucified the Prince of Glory." Had the princes of the late Berlin congress known the double game being played by one of the quietest of their number, they would not have done as they did. Turkey in. Asia was given over to England's protection,

aye, yes, that included Palestine. The island of Cyprus is given per entirely—surely the way of the kings of the East is being grandly prepared.

Why didn't the Congress hand over to England's protection Turkey in Europe? For reasons good and sufficient. Turkey in Europe will be the cause of much strife, of several wars and of strange alliances, hence it would not have done for Israel-England to be mixed up with it. Constantinople, alone, of European Turkey, England will keep. Israel is to be much preserved from war, until the great battle of Armageddon comes on. Against that time she will have to husband her strength and re-It is marvelous now, to think that sources. what the Congress settled as belonging to England, none dispute—all is peace. But Russia's share and Austria's are in arms. Servia, Greece, Roumania, and all the Turkish Provinces, rebel, and are in a state of disquietude, that portends war and strife again in a few years. But England will have nothing to do with it, excepting that Russia and Austria, with the consent of Germany, Italy, and France, are to set a precedent for England, which in a few years she will need. It is plain that if Russia and Austria can force by arms the condition of the Berlin Congress, England will be at liberty to do the same without any interference, even from France. The Congress handed over to England's keeping,

sland way pre-

Engrearope wars. not l up pean be attle time l rethat Engsia's ece, bel, ends Engting Ger-

lent eed. orce ess, ime

nce.

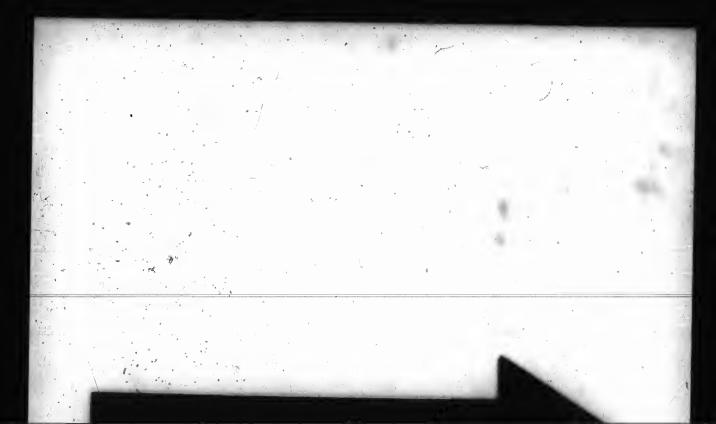
ing,

England then can make Turkey dow Turkey. her bidding by force of arms sustained by the very precedent already set. Thus will Israel-England open up Palestine for Christian settlement. The Mohammeds will murmur and resist, to have the Holy Places taken from them, but no matter; England, when the time comes, will enforce it. It is just here that Turkey and England will dispute, and in each dispute, England will find a reason for drawing the lines a

little tighter around poor Turkey.

The contestants on one side, at the great battle of Armageddon, you remember, are the Dragon, the Beast and Anti-Christ. Now what people is represented by the term Dragon? We answer, the Pagan nations, and authorities, just as the Chinese have on their standard to-day, a dragon, as we have the eagle. The Mohammedans, Hindoos, Brahmins, Buddhist and all Pagan idolaters, are summed up in the word Dragon. At present, England is tolerant with the subjects and adherents of these different worshipers and religions, but the time will come when she will not longer tolerate the same—thus will they arrange themselves against her in the battle of Armageddon. This will come to pass as the gradual destruction of Mormonism in our country. This system has been fortified by law -now laws are being arranged against it. now only tolerated, and in a short time it will be wiped out of existence





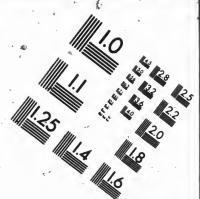
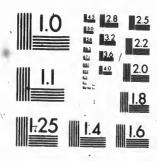
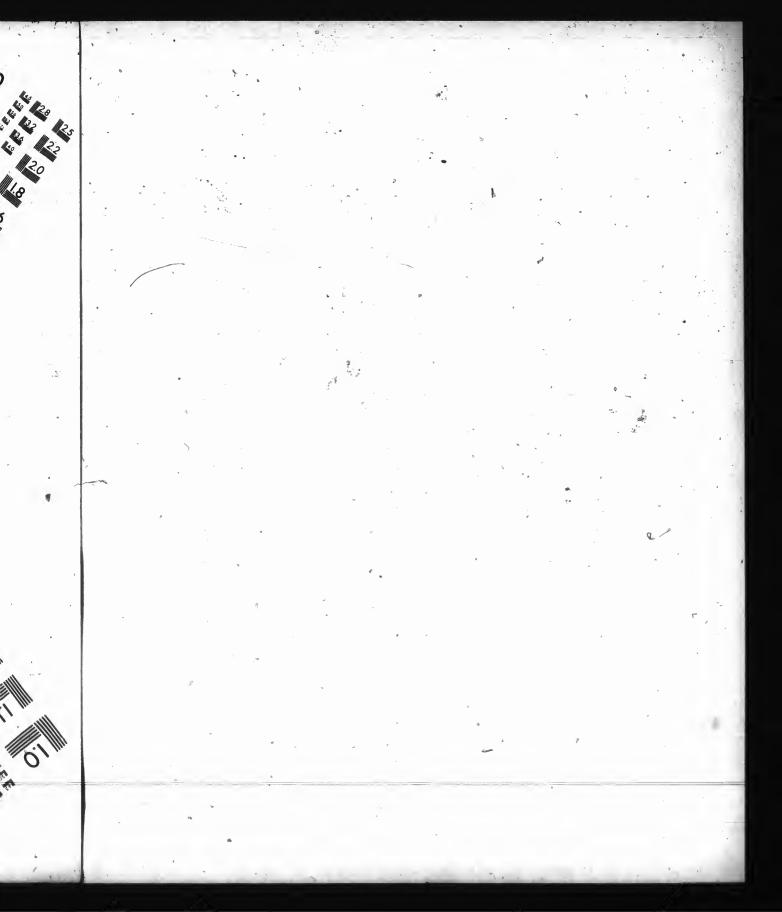


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503



The final battle referred to in the text is to occur at a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon, the literal meaning of which is at the Mount of Megiddo. In olden times there was a city called Megiddon; it stood in what is now called the great plains of Esdraelon, a plain that lies midway between the sea of Galilee and the Mediterranean. It was also called Jezreel. The prophet Hosea speaks of this place, battle and time, all by this one word. Referring to the time when the Children of Judah and of Israel are gathered together under one head in their own land, he says: "For great shall be the day of Jezreel." Hos. i. 11. It is spoken of in the Scriptures and history, as the valley of Jehoshophat, because here Jehoshophat, the king of Judah, gained a great victory, for here the Lord fought against the enemies of Israel, as he will in the coming battle. Joel iii. 12. says, referring to this coming struggle, "Let the heathen be waked up and come to the valley of Jehoshophat, for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about." \*

There is one name given to this time and battle that is very significant and striking. Have you ever noticed it? If not let me call your attention to it. It is called "That great day of God Almighty," by John in the chapter of the text. The day of the Lord of Hosts by Isaiah. Ezekiel 30, iii. "Howl ye! Woe worth the day, for the day of the Lord is near; it shall be the time of the heathen." And Joel says, "Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision, for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision." By the prophets Amos, Obadiah, Zephaniah, Zechariah, Malachi, and Paul and Peter, it is called the day of the Lord.

You ask if this battle may not have taken place. We answer no. Of such a battle we have no record. Again it will be the end of war-the final overthrow of Paganism, the Beast and Anti-Christ. Malachi says, "Behold, I will send you the prophet Elijah before the coming of that great and dreadful day of the Lord." Elijah has not yet been as a witness. Af the time of this great battle nature is to take a wonderful/part. As when Christ was on the cross the sun darkened, the rocks rent, the mountains shook; so in connection with this battle, there shall be some strange wonders. Earthquakes, thundering, lightning, hail and fire. The Mount of Olives will divide, the valley of the Dead Sea will fill with water and join to the Mediterranean, Jerusalem, will become a seaport, an appointed center from which, being central to all the world, will go forth the ships of the Lord. The city of Jerusalem, between this time and that, will be considerably enlarged, then it will divide into three parts. At the time of this dividing John says, "That the cities of the nations are to fall-London, Paris, Berlin, Rome, Petersburgh, and many others, that all

.

od in elon, ea of

is to

ongue

vhich

times

also ss. of vord. en of

nder For i. 11.

y, as ehosvic-

enettle. rug-

ie to I sit

bat-Have rat-: -

the iah.

the

may turn to Jerusalem, the capital appointed of heaven."

If you wish to know more of the particulars of this day, read the Prophets, study what John the Revelator says, under the sixth vial and sixth seal. With awful grandeur, and with terrible majesty, have the sacred writers set forth this day and time.

That this day will come, who will deny? Look at the world ripening for this day. Here, in our own land, as well as others, the forces are maturing, the agents are at work. Many of the events of the past year we were permitted to forecast, by looking into the future through the prophets, and onward yet we look. events coming are neither less in number, merit or force, than those passed. Keep the events of Prophecy in their proper order, lest they confuse you. The Jews, and Ten Lost Tribes, are to be found, and possess Prestine, before this battle. Anti-Christ is to a ar. witnesses, Moses and Elijah, are to appear. And Jesus, our beloved Master, will not come till the world is settled long in perpetual peace -till the house is prepared for the bride, then shall He come. But with lightning speed events are crowding on along the ages. The accumulative forces of centuries are pressing hard upon time present. The time of the end is near—not the end of time, but the time appointed of God in which certain great things are to be accominted of ticulars

at John al and

t forth

deny?
Here,
forces
lany of
tted to
ligh the
merit
events
they
lribes,

before two

come peace then

events . mula-

upon —not

f God

com-

plished. Eighteen hundred years ago John cried out: "Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates. And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year."—Rev. ix:14.

The Turkish power originated on the banks of the Euphrates. It first was divided into four Sultanies, namely, Bagdad, Aleppo, Damascus and Cesarea. These are typified under four Their time was to be 396 years and a fraction—an hour, day, month and year. These, taking a day for a year, 365 for the year, thirty for the month, one for the day, and we have 396. So from the taking of Bagdad by the Turks in 1057, which was the overthrow of the Saracens, until the capture of Constantinople in 1453, which overthrew the Greek empire, we have just 396 years. And the time for the drying up of Turkey is at hand, and so it comes to pass.

Dear friends, how wonderful are the dealings of our God. Can we shut our eyes to His divine revelation. Let us be wise in the day of grace, taking heed to the sure word of prophecy, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place. The world indeed is dark, and all confusion. But His word shows unto us order in all this confusion; blessed be His name. More next Sunday evening.

# ARMAGEDDON AND THE PYRAMID.

Discourse, 14.

THE FORCES IN THE BATTLE—TIME OF ITS OC-CURRENCE—MISTAKES OF ADVENTISTS—A CHURCH "STRIKE" WANTED—THE HARD TIMES AFTER 1882—HISTORY OF THE WORLD TILL 1935—HINE'S THEORY.

#### Text-Rev. xvii. 14.

"These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them; for He is Lord of lords and King of kings; and they that are with Him are called, and chosen, and faithful."

AST Sunday evening we considered the subject of the great battle of Armageddon. This evening we will take up the same subject for further consideration. This battle, we learn, is to be very terrible, such a one as the world has not had. Fearful as some of the wars of the past have been, this will overshadow them all in skill, fierceness, number, slaughter, devastation and wide-spread ruin. It will, in some respects,

IID.

TS OC-STS—A HARD VORLD

nb shall ing of ed, and

d the don. bject earn, world f the all in

tion

ects.

be like one of the wars of olden times. For in this struggle God is again to take a direct part, as He did for His people Israel and Judah in times of old. Again shall the forces of nature do battle for God and His people; shall they be full of instinctive revenge. Hear us, and believe us, Denis Kearney, Providence will then "pool the issues" of the called, the chosen, and the faithful. The called are the Jews, the chosen are Israelities, and the faithful embrace all of every nation who believe in Christ. Then many will wade in pools of blood and perish. The birds of prey are to hold high carnival on the dead bodies of the slain. The spirit of Satan, that now worketh in the children of disobedience, will pool the issues of hell and death in the hosts of the dragon, beast and false prophet. For though these three powers are diverse in their aims, professions and intents, yet we learn from many passages of the divine book that they will join hands and agree upon a common policy, federating together that they may contend with the called, the chosen, and the faithful. "And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. For they are the spirits of devils working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of ... that great day of God Almighty."-Rev. xvi.

13, 14. Here indeed will be a pooling of the issues, a pooling that will divide the whole world into two forces or parties.

Now the canvas has begun, preparations are going on, party lines are being drawn, powers are concentrating, and men, are rallying under their respective standards, getting the world ripe and ready for the coming generations, into whose hands the destinies of that day will be cast. Few of us now living can personally take part in that final battle, excepting as we do so by impressing the unborn millions with our ideas. Like as David prepared the material for the building of the temple, and his son Solomon carried forward the same, so the work of this generation is simply preparatory, and that of the coming will be executive.

Several wars will take place before that of Armageddon, which in their nature will be fierce and terrible. Still these will all be preparatory—leading on to the day of decision and the battle final. On this point many err, and their error has a pernicious influence on the church and the world. They interpret the preparatory signs, as if they were final, hence the end with such is too near. A sincere anxiety takes possession of their soul, which utterly unfits them to judge aright the signs of the times and tokens of Providence. Thus were a portion of the Advent church thrown into confusion the 8th of last July, because they had fixed upon the

ons are powers y under world is, into will be lly take e do so

f the is-

th our rial for olomon of this that of

that of pefierce aratory he batir error ch and aratory d with es possis them tokens he Ad8th of

on the

seventh as the time for the ending of the world. And human folly and haste will repeat itself again on the 10th of April next, because another portion of the Advent brethren have fixed upon the 9th of April as the time of the end. It is a wonder the first did not take the 4th of July instead of the seventh, for then a stranger might think the end was nigh in some of our cities; or why didn't the other party select the 1st of April, for no doubt it would have proved a more propitious day. But thus it is, and will be again, before the appointed time of Heaven comes. Man is a creature of haste and sudden impulse; especially so in his religious experience. Kings and nations, churches and sects, have labored hard in times past to force the issues of Providence and give speed and certainty to times and events.

The prophecies affecting our day are clear; so much so, that he who runs may read, if need be. But an impatient activity urges men on, bedazling their eyes, which at once unnerves and unfits them for reading or judgate. "In your patience possess ye your souls," said the blessed Master to his disciples of old, and not less through them unto us.

"Order is Heaven's first law," it has been said; and surely order pervades the prophecies. But the pulpits in general over-ride this order, and are not slow to malign such men as Edward Hine, of Liverpool, England, when the fact is,

that his theory of the prophecies and mode of interpretation are vastly more natural, responsive and reasonable, than the ill-adjusted, unnatural and non-responsive system of current theology. A person is under obligation to use that key for the unlocking of prophecy which fits the best, and that responds to Providential events the most natural, without regard to the antiquated systems and mode of church, sect, or college theology. Hine's theory, as it is called sometimes, is as much superior to the old system of interpretation, as the railway Pullman car is to the rickety old stage coach.

The Anglo-Saxon Israel theory neither destroys nor introduces any new principle, but discovers and applies that which had been long hidden. The introduction of steam and electricity did not destroy or produce any new principle, but simply discovered and applied, in an improved form, that which had been in the world from Adam down till now.

As men in science, mechanics and practical life, throw overboard men and things of the past, so should we in theology, church life and experience, when we can do better. Reverence for person, and respect for ideas, should not enslave us. Let us move on, doing better and better. We do not care to believe all the theology of a Martin Luther. When we can make an advance on men, or theories, we should do so. Bacon and Newton are now in part rejected,

ırrent o 'use which ential o the ct, or alled . syslman · debut long ectririncin an the tical the and ence t enand logy ad-) số.

eted,

ode of

spon-

l, un-

without intending, or in fact doing them any dishonor or disrespect. So are Calvin and Wesley, on the same principle, by every good theologian. If a theory be advanced that opens up the Scriptures, and especially the prophecies, better than those before existing, let the pulpit accept it, throwing aside its mawkishness and age-intrenched stupidity. I have no hesitation to say, after over twenty-five years of experience with preachers and pulpit, that the majority of. preachers are lazy and indifferent in study. For this reason many of them are deterred from examining any new theory. Many have said to me, and written to me, that if they accepted the Lost Tribe theory it would destroy nearly all their old sermons, and necessitate the making of new ones-a work they were not willing to undertake. It will, therefore, be a long time before the pulpit is reformed. These days there are many strikes. While in Canada, on my vacation, I agreed to lecture for a church choir, on the Prophet Jeremiah's visit to Ire-But some preachers banded together and stopped it and, in consequence of it, the choir struck and refused to sing the following Sunday. Passing by this strike, I really wish the laymen would strike and call the pulpit to an account and rouse it from its lethargy, and demand that it should untrammel itself and be free and equal to the age and demand. I have met with miserly persons who didn't believe in beautiful

churches, or the missionary cause, or any cause indeed, that wanted money. They would argue for plainness and so on. The secret of their peculiar ideas on these matters was to be found. in their stinginess, and their love of money. They advocated such theories because it saved them from contributing. Like a man I met with on my vacation tour who said that he saved forty dollars a year by pretending to be angry with the minister or some of the deacons when they came round collecting money. Some ministers, no doubt the majority of them, talk about holding on to the old landmarks and being orthodox for the very reason that to make a move implies labor, which they are not willing to give, hence they prate about orthodoxy and landmarks as a pretext to cover over their indifference. He is the most orthodox who searches after the truth and keeps-up with the age. "Prove all things, hold fast that which is good," says Paul. These pretended followers of Paul say: "Prove nothing, hold fast what you have got."

It is as plain as A, B, C, that the Bible teaches the return of the Jews and Ten Lost Tribes of Israel to the Land of Palestine. Also, that after they are settled in this land anti-Christ appears. The dragon and beast are already in existence, but anti-Christ is not; the spirit of anti-Christ is. When Israel and Judah are settled and prosperous in the old fatherland, then

any, cause uld argue t of their be found. f money. it saved in I met he saved be angry deacons y. Some em, talk and beto make not wilthodoxy ver their lox who with the which is lowers of hat you

he Bible en Lost . Also, ti-Christ ready in spirit of are setd, then

is to come on the battle of Armageddon. Thank heaven! that though the struggle will be awful, it will be final; and victory will turn on the Lord's side. Then will be set up a kingdom that shall endure in abiding peace and prosperity for at least a thousand years. The world will nestle in regaling plenty and great assurance. This kingdom is to be set up in the latter days of the four kingdoms spoken of by Daniel. By this we understand that these kingdoms will have their day, and by succession, after a time, run out. These kingdoms-namely, Babyton, Persia, Greece and Rome-are now disappearing. Rome, politically, is gone, Persia will soon be absorbed, also Greece. Babylon, being continued in the empire of Russia, has yet a glorious future before it for the next fifty years or so, then she will disappear to rise no The cry will go forth, "Babylon is fallen." In Nebachadnezzar's image, you will remember that the stone cut out of the mountain began to destroy the metallic image upward, hence these kingdoms will disappear in reverse order to their origin. First Rome, which has gone, next Greece, which is nearly gone, then Persia, and then Russia. The new kingdom will fill the world. Already it foreshadows the outlines of possession by its immense territory of to-day. Then a scion of the house of David shall be enthroned in Jerusalem. All the other . great capitals will have been destroyed. It is

surprisingly grand to read of that day, king and kingdom. Let me read to you a few verses from Jeremiah, twenty-third chapter: "Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous branch, and a king shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely; and this is His name whereby he shall be called: The Lord our. Righteousness. Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, the Lord liveth which brought up the children of Israel out of the Land of Egypt; but the Lord liveth which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land." The words, "that day," are often used, and if we desire to know when that day is, we have data in the great fact that it is the other side of Armageddon, and Armageddon is the other side of the settlement of Israel and Judah in Palestine.

I wish, just here, to correct many of you as well as some of the public journals. Of late I have frequently seen it stated in the papers that I predicted the end of the world in 1882. And many persons have actually asked if I did really think so. The truth of the matter is, in my sermons on the great pyramid I pointed out to you the remarkable fact that the grand gallery was

kingand rses from old, the ise unto all reign ent and shall be d this is he Lord the days oresay, children but the led the e north r I had eir own en used, day is, he other is the Judah

D.

you as late I ers that late And late Ily my sertoyou ry was

1,882 inches long. Beginning with the birth of the Saviour these inches stand for years. This gallery suddenly ends, excepting that it is continued in a narrow passage, the narrowest in the whole building, for fifty-three inches. Then comes the King's chamber, which, before you enter, you pass under a portcullis in the form of an olive leaf. In this chamber all is equal, quiet and central. Now, what I believe this Pillar of Witness in Egypt teaches, (see Is. xix. 19,) is that in 1882 the whole world will enter upon a time of great trouble, war, pestilence and famine and for fifty-three years these troubles will continue more or less. Then about 1935 will occur the battle of Armageddon, which will be the finishing touch, the end of wars. I arrive at this, when I follow the teachings of the Pyramid, by adding 1,882 and 53, which gives me 1,935. Even then the world will not end, but only begin the Millennium morn, which will last for a thousand years or more.

Now corresponding to these facts are the events of Providence. As when spring is nigh we know by certain signs, so we know from the Scriptures, Providence and pyramidal teaching, where we stand and the season we are in. "O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky but can ye not discern the signs of the times?" said Jesus to the proud and critical Pharisees and learned and doubting Sadducees. These parties affected to be specially wise and discrim-

inating in their knowledge of the times and seasons, and interpreting the prophets and writings of Moses. Yet their conduct betrayed their ignorance, for they saw not the end of that grand old prophetic age nor the fading symbolism of the temple, nor the departing glory and decay of their nation. They knew not the fullness of time in which they lived; thought it bulged out like a mountain. They did not know that one time had ended, another time begun, for they still dated their documents 4032 of the world, when it was the year of our Lord and their Lord 32.

The antediluvians stand condemned because they were willingly ignorant of the Providential tokens and signs of the times. They set at naught the teachings and warnings of Noah, and in exulting pride they rejected the idea of a special Providence. Their faith, like many in this day, was planted and nourished by the laws of nature and the analogous continuance of the same, not accepting the doctrine of a Divine Providence. They cried aloud, "Where is the promise of His coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation."

Do you, like the Jews of old, demand more signs? when those given you are not understood? or, if understood, they are undervalued? The prophets have been lavish in portraying the calamities of the last days, or the times into

hich we are entering. For the words last days are the few years preceding the battle of Armageddon. The calamities of these days are of four kinds: First, social disorders; second, religious feuds and wars; third, wonderful political disturbances; fourth, temporal or physical disasters. Of the social condition of these last days, Paul instructs us: "This know, also, that in the last days perilous times shall come." Then he groups together nineteen world, immoral attributes of the social state of these d their last days: "Men shall be lovers of their own selves; covetous, boasters, proud blasphemers, disobedient (to parents especially), unthankful, unholy, without natural affection, truce breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce despisers. traitors, heady, high-minded lovers of pleasure more than God, formal in religion;" 2d Timo-

> society when the social condition becomes such? The religious feuds and persecutions of the last days we can but faintly conceive. It was terrible when the beast, two hundred years ago, held sway. The inquisition, the rack, the stake, and all the horrors of a wise age will be brought to bear. For in these days to come, the beast will be joined by anti-Christ-who will burn with rage, and vent his displeasure on Christ's followers. Also the barbarism and savage disposition of the pagans will be let loose. Then will the dragon tear and destroy. This will,

What, we ask, will be the state of

ind seawritings heir igt grand lism of l decay ness of ged out hat one or they

because ovidenset at Noah, lea of a any in he laws

of the Divine e is the fathers

re from l more

rstood? ? The ng the

es into

indeed, be a day or time of visitation. political disturbances will be terrible. Nation against nation plotting and deceiving; internal strife and outward dangers. These are of a kind to appall one in reading them. Then come the temporal or physical evils. These are to be a horrible train of ills in the form of pestilence, famine and earthquakes. The plague of yellow fever is as nought to some of the scourges that will then go forth. Gibbon, the historian, tells of a plague that swept away two-thirds of Europe and Asia. At that time the dead lay unburied by thousands. In Constantinople, for three months, five and even ten thousand persons died daily. The famines in India and China give us some idea of those yet to come. Of the earthquakes, such as have been, will be repeated in increasing terror, violence and destruction. To all these shall be added fire from heaven, hail, whirlwinds and floods. These are times that will try men's souls. Read the Prophets for yourselves, and range yourselves on the Lord's side.

The : Nation . nternal a kind me the o be a ilence, yellow s that 1, tells rds of id lay le, for d pera and come. rill be d defrom

se are

Pro-

es on

# WONDERS OF THE FUTURE.

Discourse, 14.

PURPOSE OF THE FLOOD—THE ABRAHAMIC CURRENT—RENDING MOUNT OLIVET—FORMER EARTHQUAKES—BOUNDARIES OF PALESTINE—DAN AND GAD TO GUARD THE "GATES"—GAD THE SCOTCHMAN—THE FUTURE JERUSALEM—THE DEAD SEA AND MEDITERRANEAN TO BE JOINED—MISTAKE OF SPIRITUALIZING EVERYTHING.

#### Text-Zachariah xiv. 4.

"And His feet shall stand in that day upon the Mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the East, and the Mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south."

OME four thousand years ago the earth was washed with the regenerating waters of a terrible flood. Millions were suddenly cut off, with their handiwork and antediluvian civilization. The swelling floods subsided, and the

. God-avenging waters retired to their appointed The earth again stood forth in virgin strength, lonely, bare and citiless, but with a potency and promise inviting and grand. Across these swelling floods one craft had been safely borne; in it was stored the seed-stock of a new world of man and beast. The destruction had been complete and terrible. If we credit Dr. Gurney and others who have written on this subject, the population far exceeded the inhabitants of to-day. But whether they did or did not, we know that many must have perished, and civilization must have been hurled back to a primitive beginning. No doubt the present seas and oceans cover over the ruins of that age. Eliphaz, the Temanite, when addressing Job, said: "Hast thou marked the old way, which wicked men have trodden, which were cut down out of time? whose foundation was overflown with a flood?" Now it is not unreasonable to suppose that in this and every other great change in nature God has a purpose—a design agreeable with His own exalted, character. He is too wise to err, and too good to be unkind. The flood came for the same reason that He only gave Adam one wife. And what was that reason? It was that He might fill the world with "And did not he make one? a godly seed. Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one?" That He might seek a godly seed." -Mal, ii. 15. The same spirit which made one

pointed

virgin

with a

Across

safely

a new

on had

dit Dr.

on this

inhab-

or did

erished.

back to

present

hat age.

ıg Job,

, which

it down

erflown

able to

r great

design

er. He

inkind.

He only

nat rea-

ld with

e one?

where-

seed."

ide one

Eve could have made twenty for the residue of the spirit was with Him. It was in the interest of morality and godliness that the flood came.

When this design began to fail of being accomplished by the increased wickedness of the postdeluvians, then God called Abram, and through Abraham and his seed designed that this purpose should flow on and be fulfilled. this Abrahamic channel flow all the purposes of a Divine Providence in this world. his seed all the nations of the earth are to be blessed. The children of Abraham are the appointed and divinely authorized agents of God. Through them, as primary, he has, and is, and will evangelize the world. Abraham stands to the generations of earth as the gulf stream to Europe and the isles of the sea. This gulf stream is our largest river; being the longests broadest and deepest. Its bottom and banks are cold water. Compressed by the straits of Florida it rushes forth to warm and replenish the earth and isles of the sea. So the forces of a Divine Providence compressed in Abraham go forth to bless mankind. The gulf stream is water in water, and Abraham's seed are men among men. Providence is at once clear and intelligible, and history is at once plain, reasonable and harmonious, when interpreted in harmony with the Abrahamic covenant. The scattering and returning of Israel and Judah to Palestine, and the intervening history, from the time of dispersion to the return, is clear as noon-day. Their location, oppression, prosperity and victories, have long been foretold by prophets inspired of

God.

Through all the changes in nature God has a design. He prepared the world for Adam and his seed, and He did so by some wonderful upheaving and overturning; this scientists will This world, in its present shape and. condition, indicates fierce and protracted strug-The outlines of strange and sublime revolutions are imprinted on her rock-ribbed bosom. Look at her cloud-capped mountains, her snowcrowned peaks, her wild and rocky wastes, her barren plains and sandy deserts, her fruitful hills and luxuriant valleys, her mighty oceans and swelling seas, her inland lakes and rolling rivers; these tell us of a time long ago-of the time when the Mighty One went forth to work a work, to build a house and make a home for His creature man. And as it was necessary in the preparatory stage to tune nature to the coming man, so all along through the history of the centuries we find nature holding a subordinate relation to man. The world is not run on one principle and man on another, but both are permeated by a divine force and lead on to a divine end. All things are ours, and we are Christ's and Christ is God's; this is the established order of subordination. Most certainly it cannot be unscientific in the Author of nature

to make the same His messenger for good or evil. It is not unscientific to throw a line from the shore to a ship in distress, even though thrown from the mouth of a cannon, nor is it counted unscientific to use that same cannon in war to destroy men.

The earthquake spoken of in the text is, indeed, a small affair in comparison to some that have occurred in this world; and if the same God be living now, as then, surely he can rend in twain the little mountain of Olivet. we grant to the infidel scientist of to-day the fact that there is no God, still the thing prophesied of is neither unreasonable or impossible, because what has been may be again, and as the demand in this case is small in comparison to what has been, surely this thing may come to pass. In times past Providence and the wants of the church have been timely aided by convulsion in nature, and if they were only so accidentally, why then accidentally they may all agree again. To the scientist, especially the geologist, there can be no great difficulty in crediting the miracles of the text when we think of the successive revolutions that have taken place. Fires and floods, and earthquakes, have done sublime service in the past, whether we credit the same to nature or to God. That an earthquake, or any peculiar expression of nature, should be timed to meet a special condition of the church or the special purposes of

Their ories, ed of

has a and upwill

and , trugrevosom. now-

, her litful leans

lling the work for

y in the y of din-

are to a are

tabinly

ture

a Providence, is not strange. In such an event there really is no more wonder than that a man should set an alarm on his clock to go off at three minutes past four in the morning. Some men can swallow big things if you will only allow them to make out the author to be nature. But whether we attribute the things past to nature or to God, we know that wonderful things

have happened.

Seismology, the science of earthquakes, is by no means void of interest. The earthquake catalogue of the British association takes notice of, and records the occurrence of over 6,000 that happened between 1606 B. C., and 1842 A. D. Some of these have been terrible in force, destruction and extent, oftentimes changing the whole face of a country, its climate and river courses. The great earthquake of 1783 in Calabria, probably caused the death of 100,000 people; it was felt over a great part of Europe. The city of Lisbon was visited on the morning of November 1st, 1755, with an earthquake so severe that in a few minutes 60,000 persons perished, and most of the city was destroyed and buried beneath the water of the bay some 600 feet.

The country given to Abraham embraces all of what we call Syria. It is central, and specially adapted for the future purposes of God through Abraham's seed. Beginning with the northwest corner the boundaries will be Mount

a man off at Some ly alture. to nahings is by uake otice ) that A. D. ə, deg the river Calapeorope. rning ce so perand -600

event

s allspec-God the ount

Taurus, river Euphrates, Persian gulf, Arabian sea, Red sea, river Nile, and Mediterranean, enclosing Syria, Arabia Deserts, Arabia Felix and Arabia Petroea! Thus it will be seen that the Abrahamic inheritance is surrounded by water except at two points, namely: the northwest land boundary which is between the Euphrates and the Mediterranean sea. The entrance is through the mountain range of Taurus, and forms a natural gate or mountain pass from Europe and Asia into Palestine. Here, when the tribes are resettled in the land of Palestine, this gate will be in the allotment of Dan. Irish brethren will again be in the northwest, where they will have to fight and defend the land and the truth, as in days of old, for their The fact is, "Dan shall judge his people as one of the tribes of Israel" said old Jacob. The Judge in olden times sat in the gate. So will Dan sit. Moses said that Dan was a lion's whelp. Among Israel it is customary to put lions as guards at gateways. The southwest corner between the Mediterranean and the sea of Suez forms the other land boundary. Through this gate will come the teeming millions of Africa. At this gate will be the tribe of Gad, that is, a portion of the Scotch, the lowlanders. The tribes will be hemmed in one by another so that they cannot enlarge their territory: but (Id can, for a vast'country opens up beyond the gate. It is barren, still the desert

is to blossom as a rose. Of Gad it was said by Moses, "Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad; he dwelleth as a lion and teareth the arm with the crown of the head. And he provided the first part for himself, because there in a portion of a lawgiver was he seated." You remember that Sinai is in this portion. What sight and foresight Jacob and Moses had. The land as thus bounded would be 600 miles broad from the Red sea to the river Euphrates, and 1,390 between the Red sea and Persian gulf, and from the Mediterranean to the Arabian sea, 1,600. These boundaries you will glean by taking note of the several promises to Abraham and his seed as recorded in Genesis xv. 10, and Ex. xxiii. 31, and Deut. xi. 24. The land so promised and given specially to Abraham and his seed, the descendants of Abraham never yet occupied, no, not half of it, even in the palmy days of King Solomon. Will it ever be? We answer yes, as sure as the seasons and night and day. He is faithful that has promised and will do it.

This remarkable peninsula will be the theatre of the future glory of Israel and Judah. As finely described by the Rev. A. B. Grimaldia, it will be found to be most exactly and suitably placed to enable them to fulfill their the destript to all nations, and become the centre of all lands, the praise and beauty of the whole earth. This land has, in fact, a central position for communication, commerce, and all other advant-

by

he

the

art

W-

at

reus

he

te ed

i.

le

g

18

is

ages of civilization not enjoyed by any other portion of land in the whole world; while the peculiar geographical formation is such that it has an immense seaboard, and is therefore fitted for vaster commercial and naval operations than have ever yet been seen, commanding, as it does, the three most important seas and the two largest rivers of the whole world.

This land, as laid out by Ezekiel, will be divided into thirteen longitudinal strips, sixty miles long, and twenty broad. In the very center will be a portion, some fifty miles square, which will be divided and apportioned to what is called the holy oblation—namely, in the very middle will be the temple, a inile square, or larger than ever the whole city of Jerusalem has yet been. Then the city will be ten miles On one side will be a portion for the priests; on another, a portion for the Levites; and on the other two sides, the prince's or king's portion. This portion, which will be on the east and west sides, will be sixty miles long by ten broad, or some 600 miles square. But it is clear he will need it, for he will not be supported by taxes. 'He will have to judge the He cannot take any more land, He will have to support his own family. No public grant to his children. He will have to be liberal with the temple. He will have sixty miles of sea coast to defend and sixty miles of land frontier to protect, and thus cover some of the

weaker tribes. The city will have 720 square miles as a suburb, in which to raise supplies specially for itself. It will in reality be in two parts—one called by the prophets the profane; here will the commercial business be done. The other part will be sacred. Into itstrangers will not enter; it will be holy—a quiet habitation. "There the glorious Lord will be unto us a place of broad rivers and streams, wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby." The city proper will be some thirty miles north of the present city of Jerusalem.



### NINETEEN HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SEVEN.

Discourse, 15.

"SIGNS OF THE TIMES"—THE RETURN TO JERUSALEM—FORCES OF RUSSIA AND ENG-LAND—PRESENT LOCALITY OF ANCIENT NA-TIONS—ORIGIN OF AMERICAN REPUBLICANISM —FEDERATION OF THE NATIONS COMING— EVOLUTION AND DEVOLUTION.

#### Text-Daniel xii. 12,

"Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days."

O according to the prophet Daniel there is a time to come in which it will be blessed to live. The prophecies of Daniel are generally of a material character, that is, they have special reference to this world politically, and to this end he had direct and special reference to certain kingdoms in existence at the time of writing, as well as others that were to come into being. Of all the prophets he concerns himself the most with positive data, of the rise and

square ipplies in two ofane;

The rs will ation.

us a shall callant ill be ity of

falf-of nations. The figures of the data used we freely confess are difficult to understand and interpret. The church and times are greatly in need of some man competent on this All prophetic students know the diverpoint. sity and confusion in this department of theology. Of all the difficult departments of theology none exceed the numerical. The numerical symbolism of the Bible is as yet but little understood. True, indeed, we are improving. Aided by Providence we are enabled to interpret some dates by data; that is, certain events occurring, locate us, and point out the prophetic period we are in. Like the captain, who is unable by his certain and usual modes of calculating to find his whereabouts, does so by currents, the gulf stream, islands, color of waters, etc., did we know the exact quantity of Daniel's two thousand and three hundred days, his times, time and half a time, his seventy weeks, his thousand two hundred and ninety days, and the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days, then we could deal with the prophecies with a definitiveness to which as yet we are strangers.

The times, however, are peculiarly interesting from the very fact that the church is waking up to the importance of prophetic study. "Coming events cast their shadows before," is a trite, but true saying, and here as true as anywhere. Men feel in their fears and hopes

used

rstand creatly this

divertheo-

theoumerlittle

oving.

events oheric

hocis of calo by

of waty of

days,

inety I five

the yet

restking udy.

" is

e as

the pressure of prophecy. The church is remarkably anxious and at unrest. Governments are suspicious and confused. The populace are restless and threatening. Indeed, everything conspires in church, State and people, to forecast the future. A thunderstorm is felt before it is seen or heard. It shadows the mind, thrills the nerves, and pains the rheumatic limbs. Many in 1858 felt war coming in our own country. Many were at a loss to interpret their fears. Some, however, interpreted the signs of the times and sounded an alarm.

The few years to come are pregnant with angry forces. Men are busy in Russia, Germany, France, England and America, sewing the winds, and the harvest will surely be whirlwinds. But, beyond all, the sky is clear. War ceases, commerce revives, the nations accept a settled peace, science and religion join hand in\_ hand to repair the wastes and woes of war. The beast is overcome. Anti-Christ is slain and the dragon is banished from the earth. again rises in splendor from the grave of desolation. Again Canaan will become the glory of all lands, and Jerusalem the glory of Canaan. Here, again, after centuries of wandering, shall the throne of David find rest, and on it one of David's seed, chosen and anointed of God, accepted of men and served by the nations. Crowned and imperial Salem shall become the home of her long-captive sons and daughters.

Israel and Judah shall meet together, and shall be one stick, one people, having one head, one throne, one city, one Lord, even Jesus. "Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the Lord, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd, and their soul shall be as a watered garden, and they shall not sorrow any more at all."—Jeremiah xxxi. 12.

No one can read the prophecies that find their fulfilment after the battle of Armageddon-or, as the prophets have it, "after those days,"without being ravished with delight. Israel in her palmy days, and Judah in her glory! A nation called of God, and ruled by God through David or a Solomon: how inviting! When heaven was their defense and provider, when the fidelity of men to God was enough of defense, and the morality of a people was a rich manure giving an abundant harvest in field, stall and orchard. Then we see the true position of a nation, its grandeur and prosperity. I am convinced that morality has a more intimate relation with the forces and wealth of nature than we are in the habit of believing. God can give increased measure to the harvest, fruitfulness to the vine, plenty in the orchard, increase in the stall and addition to the household. Time upon time are these blessings promised by the prophets to Israel and Judah, in the latter day.

EN.

ad shall ead, one Jesus. in the to the r wine, ck and vatered nore at

id their on-or, ys,"rael in y! A hrough When when of dea rich field, posiity, I timate nature d can uitfulcrease Time y the

r day.

Take notice of a few statements of the prophets responding to those times—the times that will ensue after the Ten Lost Tribes of Israel and the Jews are again possessed of, and settled in Palestine. Jeremiah in the 30th chapter and 31st, refers to those times: "For, lo, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will bring again the captivity of my people, Israel and Judah, saith the Lord; and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it "-referring to this time and the battle of Armageddon, in which Israel will be tested as we have before shown. "Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it; it is even the time of 'Jacob's trouble, but he shall be saved out of it." Now we ask why will it be specially a time of trouble? We answer, because of the strength of the combined forces 'that will be arrayed against Israel—that is Eng-The forces as set forth in the scriptures are thirteen on one side, led by Russia, and four on the other, which will be led by England. The thirteen are: 1st, Gog; 2d, Magog; 3d, Rosh; 4th, Meshech; 5th, Tubal; 6th, Persia; 7th, Ethiopia; 8th, Libya; 9th, Gomer; 10th, Togarmah; 11th, the Beast; 12th, the Dragon; and 13th, anti-Christ. The four are: 1st, Sheba; 2d, Dedan; 3d, Merchants of Tarshish with all their young lions; 4th, the Jews and Israelites settled in Palestine, that will not be led astray by anti-Christ.

To understand the prophets when forecasting the future, we must keep in mind that in speaking of a nation's destiny in the future, they would speak of it by the name it had at that time, if such a nation had an existence at that time. But in course of time, such nations would change their name, and sometimes locality; in such a case they must be found. For instance, if one desires to know the destiny of Turkey, he will find it set forth by the prophets under the name of Edom and Esau. Moab and Ammon are found in the Poles and Hungarians; they were the sons of Lot. In all parts of the world the children of Abraham have an attachment for each other. Thus India was peopled at first by the descendants of Abraham, hence they will mix with, and accept English rule sooner than any other people. "But unto the sons of the concubines which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac, his son, while he yet lived, eastward into the east country."-Gen. xxv. 6. If we trace back the origin of a people to their head or founder, we will better understand their peculiarities and national idiosyncrasies. Study Ishmael to understand the Arabs, Esau to understand the Turks, Ammon and Moab to understand the Poles and Hungarians. Study the character and condition of Manasseh in Egypt, as being brought up in a palace and being the lawful heir, but deprived of his birthright by a Providence

speakwould me, if But hange uch a f one e will name n' are were ld the at for rst by y will than of the n gave son, east k the r, we and o und the

d the

racter

being

l heir,

dence

asting

which he could not understand, and you have at once a key to the Pilgrim character, and the characteristics of a real American. Why he hates titles, kings and aristocracies. But he forgets not the place of his youth when he had the great seal made, for on the reverse of the great seal of the United States you will have the figure of a pyramid crowned with the Allseeing Eye. No tribe but the tribe of Manasseh could say, or did say, "We are a great people." Yet so this tribe said to Joshua; see Josh. xvii. So we often say "We are a great people."

Rachael and Leah, the two wives of Jacob, are the real source of the separation of the Ten Tribes of Israel from Judah. Each sought to have her son as the leader. between Judah and Joseph began the spirit of rivalry. Ephraim took up the cause of Rachel. David and Saul's bitterness lies here. stood for Leah, and Saul for Rachel. The descendants of the north of Ireland, being from the tribe of Dan, have ever been distinct from the rest of the Irish in features, enterprise, spirit and religion, For the others are the Canaanites of old, the Philistines.

Who do the thirteen enemies stand for to-day? Let me answer you briefly. Gog stands for the Caucassians or mountain tribes of Caucassus. Magog covers the inhabitants and country north of the Caucassian mountains, and they are

known as Tartars. Rosh, or Roosh, means the Their ruler is called by the proreal Russians. phet Ezekiel Nasi Roosh. We translate it the chief prince of Meshech. This portion, or people of Russia, are the old Babylonians, hence the hate and rivalry between England and that nation. Meshech means the Muscovites, who made Moscow what it is. Tubal is found in the Siberians. Meshech and Tubal are generally mentioned together in the scripture, and, strange to say, they are found together in history to-day. Moscow is the capital of Meshech, for though to the world St. Petersburg seems to be, yet every imperial document is signed and dated Moscow. Tobolski is the capital of Tubal or Siberia. Persia still retains its ancient name, and will be easily recognized. Also, the same with Ethiopia. Libya takes in a portion of the African Gomer stands for the Germans in part, race. for those who descended from Gomer. From this word Gomer is Gomeren, Gemren, and the country Germia, hence, Germany and Germans. Togarmah includes the people of Independent Tartary. The Dragon includes China. Beast, the Jesuits and their followers, which will take in France, Spain, Italy and South America; and at first divide even England, especially Ireland, and the United States. Christ will be chiefly sustained by the Jews, who will have been settled in Palestine.

The four opposing forces led by England:

EN.

ans the he proe it the people he hate nation. le Mosperians. ned toy, they **loscow** to the ery imoscow. Siberia. will be Ethio-African n part,

From and the armans. Dendent

which South and, és-Anti-Jews,

gland;

Sheba represents India, who is already training for this time of battle. Dedan embraces Arabia, especially that part occupied by the sultan of Muscat. Merchants of Tarshish and all the young lions, means England and her colonies, in which is embraced the United States. asseh will have to stretch out a helping hand to Jacob in the time of his trouble, for she cannot allow liberty to be enslaved and freedom of worship and conscience to be trampled under foot. The plague will come here sooner than we think, by a civil and internal division among ourselves, which will force us to take part. Jews that are not carried away with anti-Christ will join with their brethren of Israel. called, the chosen and the faithful, will be one party, and they will be on the Lord's side,

If during the late Turkish war we could have had our dispatches agreeable to ancient names of people and country, they would have sounded queer. Instead of reading of the Russians passing the Caucasus, and moving upon Erzeroum by way of Kars, we should have read: Rapid advance of the Babylonians under the chief prince of Meshach. Successful passage of the Pison. The whole land of Havilah occupied. The men of Togarmah rally at Gihon. Fierce fighting in Eden. The invaders defeated in the mountains of Ararat. For, according to ancient names of people and country, such was the fact. It is comforting to all God's people to know from

216 NINETEEN HUNDRED AND FIFTY-SEVEN.

His word that there is a time of peace; that there is a golden age in the near future. Dr. McKay has the Christian idea in his poem:

"There is a good time coming, boys, Wait a little longer,
Let us aid it all we can,
Every woman, every man,
The good time coming."

When will the 1,335 days of years, spoken of in the text, end? We answer, about the year 1957. And why that year? Because these days evidently date there, beginning from the time the daily sacrifice is taken away and the city trodden under foot. The little goat horn of Daniel viii. 9, stands, we have before shown you, for Turkey. "And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasantland." It stands for Mohammedism, which was to overturn Christianity for a given period, a time, times and a half time, or in figures 1260. Now, Mohammed was accepted and crowned at Mecca in the year 622. If we add 1260 and 622 we have 1882; a time that is very plainly pointed out in the Pyramid. Daniel says seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, Jerusalem. These weeks put into prophetic years make 490. which, of course, brings us to the time when Jerusalem was destroyed by Titus. Daniel asked how

e; that e. Dr. n:

ken of e year e days e time e city orn of n you, came great nd toohamianity f time, as acr. 622. time ramid.

upon

salem.

e 490.

Jeru-

d how

long the vision concerning the daily sacrifice and transgression of desolation to give the sanctuary and people to be trodden down? The answer was unto 2,300 days, taking a day for a year. Jerusalem was destroyed in year 70. Take this from 490 and we have 420. Now these 420 years taken from 2300 will bring 1880. Then the sanctuary is to be cleansed, that is, Jerusalem will be in the possession of England. She now is.

From about 1880, or 1882, England will possess Jerusalem. In the twelfth chapter of Daniel, eleventh verse, we find thirty days added to the 1,260, making 1,290; these added thirty years denote the time England will have to contend for her right to Palestine. It will finally be acknowledged, however, by all nations. In 1935 the battle of Armageddon will end, but Palestine will not be fully settled down to a peaceful possession till 1957. Then the government will be fully established and acknowledged all over the world. The kings and Gentile nations will have gone up to Jerusalem and given in their adherence. Then all the world will be federated to David's throne. The year 1957 I arrive at by the same rule as the other-1335 when added to 622, makes 1957. "Blessed," says Daniel, "are they who see that time."

The world is to undergo some marvelous changes these next few years—mechanically, politically, socially and morally; the telephone, the phonograph, the microphone, the telema-

chone and coming improvements will transform our modes of labor and learning beyond our present conception. God times inventions and improvements to the advancement of His kingdom.

I do not regard inventions as mere accidents, but as the outcoming of a Divine intent through human agencies. Watts and Wesley both did good service for the church and the world. ison and others of kindred minds are scientific "The earth is the Lord's and the prophets. fullness thereof." All is made subservient to the progress of the kingdom of heaven. The doctrine of the evolution of man as taught by Darwin is neither complimentary to man, or God! But the doctrine of devolution is. Man is a developing creature; a creature who takes the centuries to grow in. The devolution of God is through man by means of all the increasing facilities and agencies that make man stronger, The secret powers and forces wiser and better. of nature are revealed to man in the ratio of his ability to apply them, on the same scale as we instruct our children.

In the latter days, or the period spoken of by Daniel, nature will be divinely prompted with an impulse of generosity not now known, for then men will be wise enough, strong enough, and good enough, to use the same and not abuse. The prophetic teachings glow with promises of regaling plenty, peace and good will, in those

nsform nd our ns and s kingidents, arough

rough th did Edientific nd the t to the e docv Darr God! s a dees the God is ing faronger, forces of his

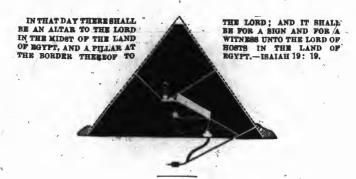
n of by
d with
or then
h, and
abuse.
ises of
those

as we

"I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit; and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than at your beginnings; and ye shall know that I am the Lord."-Ezek. xxxvi. 11. Again: "I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen." I submit and believe that all this God will do by what men are pleased to call natural law. The Divine will not rudely break in upon His own established laws. Sin impairs the energy and growth of man, and so infringes upon nature. As man frees himself from the bondage and sequences of sin, he will rise higher and higher in his command and authority over nature's forces. Three several times the earth has been cursed, which curse is gradually removed as man returns unto his God in loving and obedient service. "And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand. When thou tillest the ground it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength."-Gen. iv. 11. The secret of a world's wealth and peace lies here, and it were well if reformers and agitators understood this. For they work best who work in harmony with God and Hislaws.

## THE STONE WITNESS.\*

Discourse, 17.



THE GREAT PYRAMID—WHO JOB WAS—WHO BUILT THE PYRAMID—WHAT IT WAS BUILT FOR—AN EPITOME OF THE EARTH—THE HISTORY OF MAN CONTAINED IN IT PAST AND FUTURE—SCIENCE AND THE BIBLE, ETC., ETC.

HE wonderful discourses of Rev. Dr. Wild, of Brooklyn, were continued last Sunday evening, before a thronged congregation, in Elm Place Church. Under the organ gallery, behind the pulpit, was a representation of the pyramid, or, as the learned doctor terms it, "the stone

This discourse we give to the reader as reported. In all the others we have excluded the reporter's introduction and personal references.

SHALE FOR A RD OF D OF

VHO ILT IIS-

rc.,

ild, flay Elm ind id,

hers

Bible," its massive rectangular dark stone foundation and some of the most interesting of its interior passages, chambers and mysteries. All eyes were fastened in scrutiny upon it, well knowing that some revelations of unusual Christian interest would be made by the doctor from it as soon as his lecture commenced. liminary exercises of singing by a well trained choir and prayer were therefore impatiently listened to by many whose thoughts were concentrated on the wonders of the Pyramid and its astounding confirmation of the prophetic Scrip-Dr. Wild read a lesson from the 88th chapter of the Book of Job, remarking that the author of that book was also the engineering director or architectural author of the Pyramid and identical with Shem and Melchisedec. The Book of Job is the oldest book in the world by 200 or 300 years. Shem, or Job, was ninetyeight years old when he entered the ark, and he lived thirty years after Abraham, with whom therefore he shook hands as well as with Methuselah who shook hands with Adam. Only one man, therefore, stood between Adam and Shem, and only two, or not quite two, between Adam and Abraham. The Book of Berosus, of Babylon, is the only one that compares with Job in antiquity. This was the age of tradition before Moses compiled the first portions of it. In the days of Abraham, Shem was the patriarch or oldest of his family, and it was therefore to

him he did homage according to the patriarchal custom under the name of Melchisedec when returning from the slaughter of the kings. had brought with him from the days before the flood much of the knowledge and wisdom which had been accumulated in the earth during the 2,000 years previous to that event, and which was swept away when only eight persons were saved in the ark. We have been told that the human race has gradually improved, and that our ancestors in far off ages were monkeys, or something of that sort, but the remains of the ruins and knowledge of antiquity show everything the reverse of this to be the truth. Look at that pyramid. We could not build it to-day with all our boasted science. It will bear in every respect the closest scientific scrutiny. Our greatest scientists are only beginning to comprehend the depths of its mysteries, yet it is over 4,000 years old. The capstone on topof it is a pyramid in itself in miniature unlike anything of the kind or any other building on the The reverend gentleman then continued to read from the 38th of Job, and show that the writer of it was master of astronomical and geographical science and the builder of the pyramid which is a miniature of the measurement of the earth and indicates the history of the human' After this preliminary dissertation he took for his text the 29th verse of the 28th of Isaiah, "This also cometh forth from the Lord

of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working."

The Bible is a growing book, being more read and better understood as the years pass by, and as men shall increase in knowledge and power, so the Bible will gain in influence and authority. Opposition to its teaching, and vaunting denial of its authority, shall be made subservient to its interests by goading on the church to a wiser and more noble defence and exposition of the same. Now theology can levy upon the welldefined facts of science in confirmation of the sublime teachings of inspiration. The Christian student need not hold himself in timid dread for fear the scientist will discover aught in the realms of nature that will contradict the word of God; for as sure as God is the author of both, so surely shall we find an agreement between revelation and science at every point truly understood-increased light means increased evidence. Nations and men, nature and Providence, are united witnesses for God, and the Scriptures, and the more we know of the past the better shall we understand the present and forecast the future. Let us recognize the future. Let us recognize the important difference between the Bible subjectively and objectively -that is between what the Bible really is and what men think it is. Let us be free enough, bold enough, and wise enough, to claim the Bible itself. Let us unyoke it from tradition which

the nich the

ich vere the hat

hal

re-

lem

the cryth. I it

ear ny. to t it

nythe red the

nid the nan he of

ord

claims to be superior or even equal. Let us divorce it from councils, from creeds, from sects and denominations; let us lift it up out of the ecclesiastical rut of ages. Let us with a commendable pride count ourselves worthy and able to formulate our own creeds, make our own prayers and confessions, accounting that the -liberties of our fathers have been bequeathed to their children, and that the same God who gave them liberty and power is no less gracious to us, their offsprings. Traditions, councils, creeds and degrees, are worth much unto us as aids to a higher life, and a nobler civilization. The christian fathers, the Luthers, Calvins, Knoxs, Wesleys and others, were our servants, as we will be the servants of coming generations. worked grandly, they wrought well, they procured for us a goodly heritage: to them we are indebted. Yet it was not their purpose nor the design of Providence to enslave us, or to stereotype the church for the ages to come. Increased light is increased evidence, enabling us the better to understand the word of God. When a publisher has stereotyped a book he is naturally loath to make any change or correction; so churches who have stereotyped the Bible are very unwilling to change, to receive light. Hence they are sometimes found opposing the march of a better civilization, proving and sustaining all manner of institutions and tyrannies: the torturing and terrible inquisition

of Spain, the punishment and hanging of supposed witches by England and New England, the bondage and slavery of the South. So to prove their creeds and systems correct they each have a mode of their own, Catholic, Episcopalian, Baptist, Congregational, Methodist, So also, theologians have often been impatient to reconcile the Scriptures with history, even to suggest mistakes in the sacred Record. Instance Daniel being made the THIRD RULER. They supposed it meant second, but later researches show that Babylon had two rulers at that time, namely, Nebuchadnezzar and Belshazzar, so Daniel was made a third. See the remains of Borssippia near Babylon-Dan. 5. 29. Now we know that both Daniel and Berosus, the old Babylonian historians, were right, and the Bible was right in using the word Third. God in His revelation has always been equal to man's Tradition-Abraham saw Shem, for Shem lived some thirty years after Abraham's Shem, and Melchizédek, and Job, are likely the same person. Certainly, Shem and Melchizedek are the same, and by Egyptian historians called Philitis. This Philitis was the builder of the great Pyramid. Now Shem saw Methuselah and Methuselah Adam. Thus then tradition would be sufficient. As tradition failed, the written word began. There is little doubt now but that Shem, called also Melchizedek, was the builder of the Pyramid, being instructed of

dicts
he
mble
wn

he to ve us, ds

isesbe ey ove or to

nng d.

cle ve

sig id

II.

God, as his father Noah had been in building the ark, and as Moses with the tabernacle, and Solomon with the temple. As the prophet in the text and context shows that the wisdom of man is often the gift of God. See Moses also. "And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying: See, I have called by name Bezaleel, the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; and I have filled him with the Spirit of God, in wisdom and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship. To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. And behold I have given with him Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan; and in the hearts of all that are wisehearted I have put wisdom that they may make all that I have commanded thee."-Exod. 31,1-6. Let us look at this building, for it is a special revelation for these times. For this precise and scientific day God has provided. Science and the Bible are interlocked in this building; they agree, they testify for the same God, yet they witness to the same Christ, the Providence and history of His chosen people. This stone Book could not be read till now; it even takes the most precise scientific men of the day to read it. For thousands of years there has been no one in the court of the world able to question and interpret this witness of the Lord in Egypt. The scientuilding le, and ohet in dom of s also. : See. Uri, the re filled and in : in all unning and in m, and ner of n with e tribe e wisemake . 31,1-6. special se and nd the agree, vitness istory' could st pre-For in the erpret

scient-

ists have been asking for some other revelation than the Bible, for the supernatural in a scientific form, for something beyond man, for something all could see, for something that would answer to pure science, for something that could be seen, handled, measured, tested, and amenable to mathematics; something superhuman, for something in which the human and the divine blend. Thank heaven, all they ask is granted in this stone monument. Here we have science forecast for thousands of years; here we have the grandest of problems in science solved, and the sublimest phenomena of religion and science crystalized, symbolizing and teaching the most marvelous facts in religion, sociology and astronomy. It is not a tomb, nor grainary, nor temple, but a pillar and witness unto the Lord of Host. Think of a few facts. 1. Its location the center of the land surface of the whole earth. Hence the best zero point on earth for meridional and latitudinal calculations. Central to clime, here is no rust, moss nor frosts to destroy, nor earthquake, a well chosen spot for such a 2. Its form and size—symbolizing the earth quantity in its weight of five millions of tons—the freight of 1,250 of the largest steamers leaving New York-Its shape, or inclination from base to apex, the same as from the pole to the equator. To express this the builder sloped in ten feet for every nine in height. On this building the sun can shine upon the whole of it

twice per year without a shadow. This building is the most correctly orient of any structure on the earth. It is the highest, largest and oldest building on earth, rising to the height of 486 feet and a fraction, which height if multiplied by ten nine times gives the distance of the earth from the sun. Or pile a thousand million pyramids one on the other, and the last would touch the sun. As it stood perfect, it was the circle squared. For the height is the radius of a circle, whose circumference, if divided into four equal parts, each part would equal one of the surface sides of the base. Closer in approximation than Walli's Indivisibles, or Newton's Fluxions, or Liebnitz's Calculus. The door of entrance was some forty-nine feet from its base. and 300 inches east of the centre, so as at once to express the tilt of the earth's axis from the plane of its orbit, and by its height from the ground express the Procession of the Equinoxes. What a witness outwardly, when complete, of polished marble, covering some thirteen and a. half acres, within and without clean and free from idolatrous marks. But God foretold the place and purpose of this huge pile through the prophet Isaiah, 19:19-20. "In that day shall there be an altar to the Lord in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lord. And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the Lord of Hosts in the land of Egypt." Here we see the altar and

pillar are one and the same, and a scientific fact is expressed when the prophet says it shall be in the midst and on the border. The position of the pyramid is such, being at the sector point of Upper and Lower Egypt, thus being on the border of both, yet in the midst. The sector point of the arm is where the wrist joins the hand. The spreading hand represents Lower, and the arm Upper Egypt. See on frontispiece the sector plate.

May we ask what the Pillar and Witness—the Pyramid—has to say on the Jewish question, for it has not left this fact unnoticed. At the junction of the first ascending passage with the grand gallery, on the left-hand side, or east, there is a horizontal passage-way leading to what is called the Queen's chamber. This chamber is on the twenty-fifth course of masonry. Now, it is allowed, the grand gallery expresses the time of Christ's advent and fullness of time—enlarged liberty. The ascending passage being only four feet high, men were cramped in passing up, but on reaching the grand gallery they were free, for it is twenty-eight feet high.

The passage to the Queen's chamber is only four feet, and, is it not strange that it is altogether Jewish? This low horizontal passage terminates in a grand Sabbatic room, which symbolizes the Jewish Sabbath-week, feasts and

time periods.

From this passage we learn that the Jews re-

ouildcture oldof 486 plied earth

circle cirfour the

oyra-

ouch

imaton's or of base,

the the

e, of nd a

the the

t of rder sign

the

jected Christ, and went off by themselves, refusing the liberty of Christ. So as truly as the coming of Christ had been forecast in this Pyramid, so had His rejection by the Jews.

The very mortar in this chamber is mixed with salt. The chamber is seven-sided. The last seventh of the passage-way sinks down, giving more room to move in. Salt was an article used freely with the Jews in sacrificing. Seven was a sacred number. The sinking of the last seventh part of the passage-way floor may mean the enlarging privilege of the Jews in this latter day. Of the civilized nations, only Russia and Spain forbid them citizenship. Even Turkey admits them now as citizens.

The Jews have been represented as being blind in part. The passage-way and chamber have been difficult to explore because of foul air, there being no ventilating tubes as in the King's chamber.

But, strange to say, a gentleman exploring this chamber a short time ago, found two tubes by an accident in striking the side wall with a hammer. The tubes had been left entirely closed over, with a thin, unbroken scale. These tubes extended inward through the masonry, and into the stones forming the walls of the room, all nicely cut, but for about one inch they were not cut through into the room itself. Thus the whole was designed is evident. This thin scale no doubt symbolizes the condition of the Jews. His eyes

are now open. The time of his wandering nearly spent, as told by this Pyramid.

The curses foretold upon the Jews have been terribly fulfilled. So shall the blessings foretold now in reserve. It was foretold that he would reject Christ; so he did. But it is also foretold that he will yet look upon Him whom he pierced, and mourn and repent, and accept the true Messiah. Lo-ruhamah represents lost Israel; Lo-ammi represents cursed Judah; Ruhammah represents Israel found; Ammi represents the curse removed from the Jews. So now we must say as the Prophet Hosea long ago instructed us—we Saxons—"Say ye unto your brethren, Ammi," and you Jews say to your sisters, Ruhammah.

We have esteemed the Jews as cursed; we will soon esteem them blest. The Jews have never thought we were their brethren, the descendants of Abraham. But God is revealing in this latter day His own great plan; and Christ will be the Saviour of both.

"In His days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, the Lord liveth which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; but the Lord liveth which brought up, and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land." Jer. xxiii. 6.8.

refusas the this

d with
e last
giving
e used
was a
eventh

ie enday. Spain dmits

blind have, there ling's

oring tubes ith a losed cubes linto , all

e not hole oubt Glorious times are near at hand for the church and the world. Great things hath God promised, all of which He will in His own good time bring to pass.

The very dimensions of the door-way are of thrilling import, expressing in square inches the Time of the Adamic World, which, when added to other figures; forecast the time of the end, or the 6,000 years, and point out the date of the beginning of the Millennium morn, or Sabbath of the earth. The period spoken of by Daniel when he says, "Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand, three hundred and five and thirty days." This period we approximated in our last Discourse, and made it out to be about The doorway, in square inches, is 1,949; take these inches for years, and we have, before the building of the Pyramid, of years 1,949 a.m. Time of building 2,170 B. C. and length of Grand Gallery 1882, and we get a total of 6,001. is indeed a close approximation.

## SIGNS AND WONDERS.

Discourse, 18.

THE STONE PROPHET IN THE WILDERNESS—NO WAR FOR FOUR YEARS—THE GREAT STRUGGLE TO COMMENCE IN 1882—PRUSSIA ANCIENT ASSYRIA—ENGLAND, GERMANY AND EGYPT, TO BE ALLIES—THE FUTURE HISTORY OF THE WORLD—THE PHILISTINES THE SOUTHERN IRISH—WHO THEIR GREAT ANCESTOR WAS, ETC.

### Text-Jeremiah xxxii. 18, 19. 20.

"The Great, the Mighty God, the Lord of Hosts, is His name.

Great in counsel, and mighty in work; for Thine eyes are

upon all the ways of the sons of men; to give every one
according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings,"

which has set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even
unto this day."

tine in Providential history, both past, present and future. No student can have a proper knowledge of the Jewish and Israelitish nation, unless he be familiar with the early civilization and power of Egypt. From this land went

nurch nised, bring

re of es the dded d, or the th of when

meth and d in bout 949;

i, m. rand This

forth the Caphtorim to settle Palestine, led forth by the great and good Melchizedek, after he had built the Pyramid. Under his reign they first settled Palestine, built and made Jerusalem their capitol. On the death of Melchizedek they lost their allegiance to God, they became an idolatrous people, and were rejected by Jehovah as his special agents. They are known in after history under the name of Philistines, which simply means the followers or subjects of Philitis—a name which the early historians of Egypt gave to the builder of the pyramid, which was none other person than Melchizedek. By the Israelites they were driven out of Palestine, and finally settled in the south of Ireland, as Irish historians allow.

Another member of the family of Shem was called, namely, Abraham, from whom came God's chosen people—Israel and the Jews. They also have to sojourn in Egypt, and they, too, were cent to Palestine, and grafted on to the purpose of God, where the Philistines had been broken off.

"Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt; and the Philistines from Caphtor." Amos 9:7.

Egypt has played a noble part in the Providence of God through Melchizedek, Abraham, Joseph, and Moses. Even the blessed Jesus is said to be called from this land. "Out of Egypt have I called my Son." The Egyptians gave to

forth ie had first salem they ie an iovah after which Phillgypt was v the , and Irish was

came Iews. they, o the been

the aph-

rovinam, ns is gypt

the world the first translation of the Hebrew Bible, and it was for centuries the stronghold of Christianity after the destruction of Jerusalem. The best of the Christian Fathers were Egyptians, and in the coming struggle, the great war, which will begin about 1882, again Egypt will become conspicuous with England and Prussia. For the Prussians are the Assyrians as the English are the lost tribes of Israel. Bismark may manœuvre as he please, and be as pro-Russian as Dr. Storrs, yet when the time comes he and his people will fall in with the Providential purpose, and become an ally with Israel-England; and timid and bankrupt Egypt will then come forth to take her place once more among the. nations of the earth as an independent power. Hear what the Prophet Isaiah says in the 19th chapter: "And the Lord shall smite Egypt, He shall smite and heal it, and they shall return even to the Lord, and He shall be entreated of them, and shall heal them. In that day shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians. In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, even a blessing in the midst of the land. Whom the Lord of Hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance." "In that day" refers to this day, now at hand,

To this the great Pyramid is a witness. For in the 19th and 20th verses of this chapter we read: "In that day shall there be an altar to the Lord in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lord. And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the Lord of Hosts in the land of Egypt."

The word translated pillar, is from the Hebrew word Matzaybhah, and means a large structure—some monument that is pre-eminent. The Hebrew word Ammood is translated pillar also, and corresponds to the English word pillar much better.

The word altar, in Hebrew, means lion, carrying with it the same meaning of pre-eminence. And is not this Pyramid pre-eminent? and is it not the lion of monuments, pre-eminent as being the oldest, pre-eminent as being the highest, pre-eminent as being the largest, pre-eminent in location—being central to all the land surface of the earth, pre-eminent in construction, unlike any other buildings, except such as have been modeled after it, pre-eminent in orientation, that is, being exactly East, North, West and South.

Perfect orientation men in past ages and countries have tried to express in temples, churches, observatories, and monuments, yet none have succeeded so well as the Pyramid builders.

The famous Uranibourg Observatory, built

by aid of the European governments, under the skilful supervision of the learned Tycho Brahe, was found to be five minutes of a degree askew in its orientation when finished.

A few years ago our government determined to have one point of perfect orientation, fixing upon Mount Agamenticus in the State of Maine. They, at a great cost, and time and labor, oncluded their work, and found they were inerror somewhere about the four hundredth part of a second; although they tried to solve the problem by three distinct processes, namely, differences of zenith distance, absolute zenith distances, and by transits in prime vertical.

How then came these ancient architects so early in the world's history and progress, to build so skillfully? How were they able some four thousand years ago to find the poles, and determine the latitude and longitude so precisely? Answer ye godless scientists, and tell us how these monkey men were so skilled. How did they know without your instruments and instruction which parallel of latitude to choose so as to be on that line which would mark the half-way of the world's surface between the equator and the poles?

And why did they lay bare and make smooth the lime stone table rock on which they built close to its northern edge? Why press so closely to the brink of the hill on the north side when there was plenty of room on the south

side 7

or in read:
Lord
pillar
shall
Lord

cture The pillar I pil-

arryence.
l is it
s behest,
ent in
rface

nlike been tion, and

and ples, yet amid

built

Truly this witness of God is against you. In this building are "signs and wonders" even to this day, and as surely also, are the eyes of Jehovah open upon all the ways of the children of men.

Know ye not that the accumulated forces and results of centuries have been bequeathed to the present generation as a legal heritage for oulture and profit.

Happily for us God has not left Himself without witnesses. Long before God made bare His arm through Moses, and wrought miracles to convince Pharaoh and the Egyptians, He had wrought one miracle, a miracle which would cover the ages; not be seen by a few only, or last for a day, but to be seen by the millions and last for centuries.

in this Pyramid we have a valuable inheritance. Its finish, its beauty, its magnitude, provokes our criticism and yet must command our admiration. This Watchman on the walls of time, this Sentinel in charge of the secrets and treasures of the sires of long ago, this Prophet in the wilderness in rugged garb, proclaiming the will of heaven, as then made known, and now manifest, this Daniel who can interpret for us the future. This Mile-stone of the ages we do revere.

By it we are enabled to adjust our chronological dates, rectify history in some of its most important points, and judge more correctly of the attainments of our ancestors; nay, more and better, to form a truer estimate of ourselves and discern the finger of God in the manipulations of men, and an overruling Providence in the rise and fall of nations.

These signs and wonders confirm God's word, for they prove inspiration a fact; inspiration of a kind and in the very manner demanded by the unbelieving scientists. Here is a building superhuman, and of course in part supernatural, like the Bible. In this building the human and the Divine blend.

If any deny this it remains with them to account for it, and show how a people so far back in the world's history could be so wise and learned; how they could embody so much of the sciences. One thing is certain, if the Divine had nothing to do with this building, then we are left to the conclusion that man was much superior to what the Darwinian theory admits. If void of the Divine, then the development theory is destroyed. If we admit the Divine, then it follows that inspiration is a fact.

The building is there, and it was there in the day of Egypt's oldest historians. It has been counted as one of the seven wonders of the world.

It did not embody the ideas of the Egyptians in science, astronomy, meteorology or religion. As their historians allow, it was built by foreigners which they leated.

Nothing idolatrous was carved on it, within

es and to the

en to. of Je-

withre His les to e had would ly, or

is and

herite, prod our alls of s and ophet iming a, and

et for es we

st imof the or without. It was a witness pure and clean. The Egyptians proclaimed and blieved the earth to be square—this building proclaimed the earth round. The builders beveled the face of the rock in a ratio of eight inches to the mile—the very quantity that science to day admits to be the curviture of the earth—and accepts in surveying. It was their knowledge of this act that kept the building sound, without the cracking of a joint, through centuries, though so high. The Egyptians did not use the sacred Amma, or cubit, which is about twenty-five of our inches. They used a profane cubit—as Sir Isaac Newton shows.

This sacred cubit was a well, and easily established proportion of the earth's diameter. The very standard now used by the English govern-

ment in surveying.

The stones of the Pyramid were twelve feet long, eight feet broad, and five deep, making twenty-five total. The building itself was a five-faced figure. The Egyptians hated five. No wonder that Moses harnessed the Israelities in fives as they left Egypt, or that he should divide his Book into five parts.

No wonder that the queen's chamber should be on the twenty-fifth course of Masonry, and the king's chamber on the fiftieth course, which is the year of jubilee, or deliverance. Which year, as indicated in the Pyramid, is the year 1935.

The Egyptians calculated from the moon in

clean.

earth

earth

rockin

quan-

curvi-

g. It

ot the

joint,

cubit,

They

shows.

estab-

overn-

e feet

aking

a five-No

ies in livide

hould, and

which

Vhich

year

The

Egyp- -

their chronology. But this building takes its calculations from the sun circle. The Egyptian year was 354 days, with an intercalary month of thirty-three days added every three years.

The year embodied in the Pyramid was 365 days, five hours, forty-eight minutes, forty-seven and seven-tenths seconds. If a person took a rod of a cubit length, and measured one of the base sides of the Pyramid, he would find this twenty-five inch measure to be contained, as often as there are days in the year, with the same fraction in inches, as the hours, minutes and seconds.

Is it impious to ask how these builders knew the solar year so completely? They knew the sun's circle of 448 years, which completes a circle of time without any excess or deficiency. This they ran into weights and measures as God's religion does.

The Pyramid, having four sides, would divide this circle into four parts, which makes 112 pounds or a hundred weight, or, if multiplied by five, the faces of the Pyramid, 448 would give 2,240, or a ton.

In the descending and ascending passages, a person must stoop to pass through them, but when the grand gallery is reached, they can stand upright, for this gallery enlarges seven times the proportions of the other. The first passages are only four feet high; this is twenty-eight.

The first ascending passage is 1,542 inches in length. The time, taking inches for years, from the exodus of Israel from Egypt to Christ.

Christ brings enlarged liberty. He was symbolized by the ton—the end of weight scale. "When the fullness of time was come, God sent forth His Son."

Again, thirty-three inches in this gallery is an open sepulchre with fifty-six empty graves in miniature, carved out, telling, again, by a strange coincident, the life years of the Saviour and His resurrection; also, the number of those who rose immediately after. For "the graves were opened, and many bodies of the saints which slept, arose and came out of the graves after His resurrection."—Matt. xxvii. 52.

Another remarkable feature is, that at the end of this gallery, the wall bulges forward about four inches, as if it were going to fall in. This gallery, on the floor, is 1,882 inches; on the roof, 1,878 inches. This explains to us our very times. The shadow of war—Russia and England appearing as if they would fight every day. But they know not the counsels of God, nor His sublime purpose. Surely, as the text declares, "Our God is great in council and mighty in work; and His eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men." More next Sunday evening, God willing, about His own marvelous witnesses. Let us praise and adore Him.

"And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a LION among the beasts of the forest, as a YOUNG LION among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver."



Deut. xxxiif. 17.

"His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns like the HORNS OF UNICORNS: with them he shall push the people together to the ENDS of the EARTH."

## THE THRONE OF DAVID.

Discourse, 19.

ENGLAND'S PROPHECY FULFILLED IN THE BER-LIN CONGRESS—THE HARP OF TARA THE HARP OF ISRARL—THE FUTURE EUROPEAN ALLI-ANCES—ROYAL SUCCESSION OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL.

#### Text-Ezekiel xxi. 27.

"I will overturn, overturn, overturn it; and it shall be no more, until He come whose right it is; and I will give it Him."

HE closing of the famous European Congress will now freely permit us to canvass the work and results of the same, and to com-

es in from

symscale. l sent

es in range d His who were

er His
e end
about
This

which

the very gland day. or His

lares, ty in ways

even-

pare the sequences with the teachings of the Prophets, and intentions of Providence. results of the Congress have taken the world by surprise. The very fact that one should have been held under the enforced conditions of the crownless king, Disraeli, was a wonder in itself. But the wonder is not confined to the meeting and work of the Congress, for outside of, and in spite of the Congress, a treaty has been made which converts wonder into amazement. Back in the middle of last May, England and Turkey formed an alliance, offensive and defensive. Nay more, for Turkey cedes to England the fruitful and strategic island of Cyprus. What a triangle of strongholds-Cyprus, Malta and Gibralter. Shades of Bonaparte! Where is France these days? She is renewing her strength, and is wisely standing aside so as not to oppose Providence. In all this there is nothing new or strange to the prophetic student. For long ago it was written of Israel that she should be a company of nations, and possess the gates of her enemies.

It is not by might, nor power of human origin, that these events must be judged or that they come to pass. But, surely, by the Spirit of God. "There is a spirit in man, and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth it understanding." Here Job gives us the key to unlock the mysteries of the crownless king and his success. The apothegm of Bonaparte is as false as he was unsuccessful.

O

f

0

h

the

The

by

ave

the

it-

the

ide

has

ze-

ng-

ive

to

of

)y-

na-

is

ng

all

ro-

of

18,

n,

ne

re

d-

es

n-

of

ıl,

namely: That Providence is always on the side of the strongest battalions. In Israel, in time of old, this was seldom true. In fact it was not true in the experience and campaigns of Bonaparte. The logic of such a faith has been the ruin of. lovely France more than once, and will be again. For it must needs be that France break her alliance with England, though now they are friends. France in a few years will ally with the Beast, the Roman Church, in its last struggle for rule and supremacy. And she will join hands with anti-Christ. France will repeat the follies of '93. She will again seek to dethrone Religion, and enthrone Reason. Her Marats, Desmoulins, Herberts, Clootz's and Robespierres are at hand ready to overturn. And the church of her choice is patiently waiting to re-enact the scenes of blood and terror of St. Bartholomew. Her time of opportunity will appear to have come in a few years. Bismark and Kaiser William will be out of the way, and Germany will languish for want of two equal successors. And France will not forget to pay back the debt of revenge she owes to Germany, and seek to reclaim her prestige in councils, and especially to restore her lost influence over Egypt, Turkey, and the Mediterranean.

Last week it would not have been so easy to see how France and England were to become once again enemies. This Cyprus wedge has cleft open a little farther the dark and mysterious future.

Last Monday we received the astounding telegram of the treaty between England and Turkey. It evidently was a surprise, we have no doubt, even to Rev. Dr. Storrs and the New York Herald, as well as to many others, who could see nothing but defeat and shame for Israel England. From Dr. Storrs we have not heard what he now thinks of his child of promise, Russia. From the Herald we did hear, for by the way the Herard is one of our morning papers. By an editorial of a column and a half the Herald. struggled nobly to wriggle out of the tight corner in which its sympathies for Russia had crowded it. We like and admire the Herald, because of its tact and ingenuity in getting news first from any part of the world. Still this Two years ago from time she was behind time. this pulpit we announced the exciting facts of the past week. Last Sunday evening we closed our discourse in these words: "Now, again, England pledges herself a Continental power nay, more, an Asiatic power. She will come forth from the congress the virtual ruler of Turkey, the owner of Palestine."

If the Saxons be the ten lost tribes of Israel, and most certainly they respond to all the feature that were to distinctly mark them when found, as written in the bible, then the English throne-is a continuation of David's throne, and the seed on it must be the seed of David, and the inference is clear, namely, that all the

blessings attaching by Holy promise to David's throne must belong to England. This is the key that unravels and makes plain the marvelous and sublime history of the English nation and throne. We know many scout the idea of the lost tribes ever being found, although over thirty times God declares by the prophets that they must return; surely before they return they must be found. God has not cast away His people foreven No, no. He declares Israel to be His inheritance, and that this people He had formed for Himself.

The transfibes forming the Jews of to day are said by the best calculation to number about nine millions. If, then, the two tribes number nine millions, how many ought we to expect the ten tribes to number? If the two tribes have stood and survived the shock and persecution of centuries when known, and therefore open to assault, is it not reasonable to suppose that the ten tribes will be in existence, a numerous and powerful people, for they have been hid, and thus have they evaded the persecution that a knowledge of their nationality would have entailed upon them from the Gentile and Pagan nations.

Some, indeed, persist in looking for God's chosen seed-His people, His inheritance, among the bushmen of Africa, the Indians of America; indeed wherever they can find a people mean, and few, and very low in the scale

urkey. doubt, rk Herald see l Engd what Russia. vay the By an Herald e tight sia had Terald. getting till this o.from facts of closed

ng tele-

Israel, ne feawhen e Engthrone,

David,

all the

again,

owercome

of Tur-

of civilization. They overlook the fact that Israel, not the Jews, were to be the most powerful and prolific people on the face of the earth, to be as sands of the sea, as the stars of heaven. Especially were these promises to be true in the latter day-for then God promises to multiply upon them men, beasts, and the fruits of the field. This is one of the signs of the times, and it is a remarkable one. See our harvest, see our cattle, and see the Saxon race -doubling, at least, every forty years. No other nation is doubling at that rate. Germany comes the nearest, and both in Prussia and Austria they only double every one hundred years. In one hundred years from to-day the Saxons will control the world for peace and Christ.

To this end God is overturning, and will overturn until the whole world shall be federated around one throne, and that throne is David's—the only throne God ever directly established, and the only one He has promised perpetuity to. God has a land—Palestine. He has a people—Israel. He has a throne—David's, and for that throne—He has a seed, just as the seed of Levi was selected for Temple service.

This kingdom is the fifth kingdom, to be set up in the latter days of those kings says Daniel. The kingdom was never to be left unto other people. It is typified by the stone cut out of the mountain that is to fill the world. Why

that

nost

the

tars

s-to

om-

the

s of

our '

ace

No

iny

and

red

the

and

er-

ted

8-

ed,

to.

9--

hat

evi.

set

el.

ıer

of

hy

then stand amazed at the cession of Cyprus to England, if she be Israel. To her was promised the isles of the sea, the coasts of the earth, the waste and desolate places the heather and uttermost parts of the earth, as a possession. Already out of the fifty-one million square miles which composes the earth. England, including the United States, now Twns about fourteen millions, or say one-fourth. She bears rule over one-third of the people of the earth; she adds a colony every four years on an average. At the present rate it will not be long before the kingdoms of this world will be given to the saints of the Most High. It is no marvel in the light and instruction of prophecy that this throne and people should be so stable and prosperous.

Turn your attention to the founding of this throne of David. You will find the throne and seed unconditionally federated, the place and measure of prosperity conditioned on the obedience of the people and throne to God. "The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; He will not turn from it; of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne."—Psalm exxxii, 11. Again, "I have sworn unto David, thy seed I will establish forever, and build up thy throne to all generations."—Psalm lxxxix, 3-4. This promise is to all generations, not a part, nor simply for sixty years. For the kingdom was rent in twain when Rehoboam, the grandson of David, began to reign. The throne of David

would be about the poorest type of Christ's throne, and rule and reign, if we can only see if in Palestine. There it was soon divided, very "If ye can break my covenant of the corrupt. day and night in their season, then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne. Thus saith the Lord: if my covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth, then will I cast away the seed of Jacob and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham."—Jeremiah xxxiii, 25-26. body of sane mind read the seventh chapter of the second book of Samuel, and they will see that God promised to David that his house and kingdom should be established forever, and that God would set up the seed of David after him. Well might David exclaim when he sat before the Lord, "Who am I, O Lord God, and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O, Lord God; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come." It is a pity men will not take and interpret the Bible by the rules of common sense.

David at this time was king over all the tribes and was at peace, and settled, and prospered. But God told him that "He would appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them

that they may dwell in a place of their own and move no more." This promise was to Israel. If the promises of the multitudinous seed were to be fulfilled to Israel then it would be necessary to find them another place, for Palestine wouldn't So God has planted them. hold them. never promised to find the Jews another country; Palestine is specially reserved for them. have been without country, king or government. In the year 725 B. C. the Jews and Israelites were separated, and since that time they have never been united. But the day is coming, says the prophet, when they shall dwell together and appoint one head over them. The Israelites are only to return to Palestine representively. Jer. iii, 14,

When Nebuchadnezzar carried the Jews captive, he took the king Zedekiah with him, and destroyed all his family, and all the real royal seed of David. Zedekiah died in Babylon. He placed upon the throne of David; Gedaliah. Now Gedaliah was not of the seed royal; but God was displeased and permitted the crown to go to others. Ezekiel was taken captive to Babylon in the reign of Jehoiachin, the father The prophecy of the text was of Zedekiah. written in Babylon, and refers to Zedekiah, whom Ezekiel calls the "wicked Prince of Israel, whose day is come, iniquity shall have an end. Thus saith the Lord God, remove the diadem and take off the crown, this shall not be the

of the also rvant, on his Lord:
, and eaven ed of l not eed of any-of the that king-

nrist's

y see

, very

God Well the s my

erto? t, O, thy

It the

ribes ered. nt a hem same; exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high. I will overturn, overturn, overturn it, and it shall be no more until He comes whose

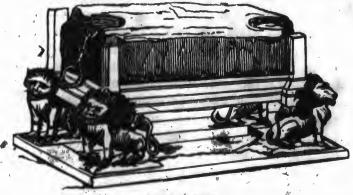
right it is; and I will give it to Him."

Now all this is plain if we keep in mind that Zedekiah was the last prince of the house of David that ever reigned in Palestine. God removed the diadem. But in the course of time a lawful heir of the seed of David shall appear, and the throne and the seed will be established again in Jerusalem. It is to this end Providence is overturning Turkey to make way for this seed royal. But where is this seed royal? Answer: It is on the English throne. Listen carefully to the following:

Jeremiah tells us that with him he had the daughters of Zedekiah, who had by some means escaped the destroying edicts of Nebuchadnez-Jer. xliii. 6. And from Jer. xliv. 14, we zar. learn that they visited Egypt, and from Jer. xliv. 28, we learn that a small number escaped. Now Jeremiah being the only prophet in Judah at that time, had a right to take charge of the royal seed. He could not stay in Egypt, nor in Palestine, nor would be go to Babylon. Where then, did the prophet go? He no doubt took ship with the Danites, and sailed for Cornwall. in England, for this place called Tarshish. learn from Ezekiel the ship of Dan traded in tin and other things. History and tradition both agree that there landed on the coast of Ireland

in the north, a divine man and a princess. God had promised to Jeremiah his life wherever he went. "But thy life will I give thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest." Jer. xlv. 5.

The North of Ireland had been settled with the tribe of Dan; they at once understood who their visitor was. They called him Olam Fodla, meaning a divine man or teacher. The princess was called Tea Tephi, the beautiful one from the East. This princess was married to Heremon, of Ulster, the king of Lothair Croffin, for such was the name of the city of Tara. This word Tara is Arat spelled backward. The Hebrew read from right to left; English, left to right. Lothair Croffin was changed into Tara at the time of the wedding. Tara means law. Thus



JACOBS STONE.

began the seed of David to take root, and from there it spread over all Ireland, then Scotland, thence to England, and Jacob's Stone in Westminster Abbey, marks the journey

David's throne, and has always kept with the seed, and they have been always crowned on it. Ezekiel's riddle is at once solved. The tender twigs were Zedekiah's daughters. One of these twigs was planted by the great waters in a land of traffic. Our Episcopalian triends intended by their beautiful service to aid the members of their communion to read in order, and through the bible or a given portion of each chapter once per year. But strange to say, this 17th chapter of Ezekiel, they have left out both of the Old and New Lectionary. It is itself a riddle. Why the should so happen that the only two chapters of the bible, left out or proscribed, are the 17th and 21st of Ezekiel; surely blindness in part has happened to Israel and what we esteemed as accidental in the increased light of Revelation, stands to view as the ordered purposes of an all-seeing God.

The royal standard of England has nine lions on it and a unicorn. Let any one set this standard before him as a map, the right hand will represent east, the top north, left west, the bottom south. The unicorn comes from the east, it has a chain around its neck. So the tribe of Benjamin came that way, and, as Normans, were finally attached to the throne. The big lion comes from the west, so it did from Ireland to Scotland and London. On the top we have a crown, and on the top it this we have a lion. On the first quarter are the elions, second

quarter one, on the third a stringed harp with an angel's head, and on the fourth three lions, the total of lions nine, and a "unicorn. The fact is this standard, had we time, teaches a world of history, and with the Psalmist we may say: "Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee; that it may be displayed because of the truth."-Ps. ix, 14.† The geneology and descent of Queen Victoria from Zedekiah we will furnish This geneology has been gotten up by the faithful and very persevering labors of Rev. F. R. A. Glover, M. A., and Rev. A. B. Grimaldi, M. A., two Episcopalian clergymen of England. The chart is supposed to be as near perfect as any such thing can be. If any of you find any defect be kind enough and let me know. In the following geneology those who reigned have K. prefixed—the dates after private names refer to >. their birth and death, those after sovereigns' names to their accession and death.

## ADAM TO VICTORIA.

#### GENERATIONS.

h the

on it.

ender

these

land

ended

ers of

rough

once

apter

old P

Why.

chap-

e the

ess in

e es-

ht of

pur-

lions

stanwill

the

the

o the

Nor-

Ire-

p we

ive a

cond

The

- 1. Adam (B. C. 4000-3070), Eve.
- 2. Seth (B. C. 3870-2978).
- 3. Enos (B. C. 3765-2860).
- 4. Cainan (B. C. 3675-2765).
- 59 Mahalaleel (B. C. 3605—2710).
- 6. Jared (B. C. 3540-2578). . .
- 7. Enoch (B. C. 3378—3013).

f See Illustration, page 243.

### BNERATIONS.

- 8. Methuselah (B. C. 3313—2344).
- 9. Lamech (B. C. 3126-2344).
- 10. Noah (B. C. 2944—2006), Naamah.
- 11. Shem (B. C. 2442-2158).
- 12. Arphaxad (B. C. 2342-1904).
- 13. Salah (B. C. 2307—2126),
- 14. Heber (2277-2187).
  - 15. Peleg (B. C. 2243-2004).
  - 16. Reu (B. C. 2213-2026).
- 17. Serug (B. C. 2181-2049).
- 18. Nahor (B. C. 2052-2003).
- 19 Terah (B. C. 2122-2083), Amtheta.
- 20. Abraham (B. C. 1992—1817), Sarah.
- 21. Isaac (B. C. 1896—1716), Rebekah.
- 22. Jacob (B. C. 1837—1690), Leah.
- 23. Judah (b. B. C. 1753), Tamar.
- 24. Hezron.
- 25. Aram.
- 26. Aminadab.
- 27. Naashon.
- 28. Salmon.
- 29. Boaz (B. C. 1312), Ruth.
- 30. Obed.
- 31. Jesse.

### KINGS OF ISRAEL.

- 32. K. David (B. C. 1085—1015), Bathsheba.
- 33. K. Solomon (B. C. 1033-975) Naamah.
- 34. K. Rehoboam (B. C. b. 1016, d. 958), Maacah.

- 35. K. Abijam (B. C. 958-955).
- 36. K. Asa (B. C. 955-914), Azubah.
- 37. K. Jehoshaphat (B. C. 914—889).
- 38. K. Jehoram (B. C. 889-885), Athaliah.
- 39. K. Ahazia (B. C. 906-884), Zibiah.
- 40. K. Joash (B. C. 885-839), Jehoaddan.
- 41. K. Amaziah (B. C. b. 864, d. 810), Jecholiah.
- 42. K. Uzziah (B. C. b. 826, d. 758), Jerushah.
- 43. K. Jotham (B. C. b. 783, d. 742).
- 44. K. Ahaz (B. C. b. 787, d. 726), Abi.
- 45. K. Hezekiah (B. C. b. 751, d. 698) Hephzibah.
- 46. K. Manasseh (B. C. b. 710, d. 643) Meshullemeth.
  - 47. K. Amon (B. C. b. 621, d. 641), Jedidah.
  - 48. K. Josiah (B. C. b. 649, d. 610) Hamutah.
  - 49. K. Zedekiah (B. C. 578-599).

## KINGS OF IRELAND.

- 50. K. Heremon fl. (B. C. 580), Q. Tea Tephi. She was Zedekiah's daughter. Reigned 15 years.
  - 51. K. Irial Faidh (reigned 10 years).
  - 52. K. Eithriall (reigned 20 years).
  - 53. Follian.
  - 54. K. Tighernmas (reigned 50 y
  - 55. Eanbotha.
  - 56. Smiorguil.
  - 57. K. Fiachadh Labhriane (reigned 24 years).
- 58. K. Aongus Ollmuchaidh (reigned 27 years).

- 59. Maoin.
- 60 K Potheachta (reigned 25 years).
- 61. Dein.
- 62. K. Siorna Saoghalach (reigned 21 years).
- 63. Oliolla Olchaoin.
- 64. K. Giallchadh (reigned 9 years).
- 65. K. Aodhain Glas (reigned 20 years).
- 66. K. Simeon Breac (reigned 6 years).
- 67. K. Muireadach Bolgrach (reigned 4 years).
- 68. K. Fiachadh Tolgrach (reigned 7 years).
- 69. K. Duach Laidhrach (reigned 10 years).
- 70. Eochaidh Buaigllery.
- 71. K. Ugaine More the Great (reigned 30 years).
- 72. K. Cobhthach Cambreag (reigned 30 years).
  - 73. Meilage.
  - 74. K. Jaran Gleofathach (reigned 7 years).
- 75. K. Conla Cruaidh Cealgach (reigned 4 years).
- 76. K. Oiliolla Caisfhiaclach (reigned 25 vears)
- 77. K. Eochaidh Foltleathan (reigned 11 years).
- 78. K. Aongus Tairmheach Teamharch (reigned 30 years).
  - 79. K. Eana Aighneach (reigned 28 years).
  - 80. Labhra ire
  - 81. Blathuchta.
  - 82. Easamhuin Eamhna,

irs)

8).

1).

25

11

gn-

- 83. Roighnein Ruadh.
- 84. Finlogha.
- 85. Fian.
- 86. K. Eodchaidh Feidhlioch (reigned 12 years).
  - 87. Fineamhnas.
  - 88. K. Lughaidh Riadhdearg.
- 89. K. Criomhthan Niadhnar (reigned 16 years).
  - 90. Fearaidhach Fion Feachtnuigh.
- 91. K. Fiachadh Fionoluidh (reigned 20 years).
  - 92. K. Tuathal Teachtmar (reigned 30 years).
  - 93. K. Conn Ceadchathach (reigned 20 years).
  - 94. K. Art Aonfhir (reigned 30 years).
  - 95. K. Cormc Usada (reigned 40 years).
  - 96. K. Caibre Liffeachair (reigned 27 years).
- 97. K. Fiachadh Sreabthuine (reigned 30 years).
  - 98. K. Muireadhach Tireach (reigned 30 years).
- 99. K. Eochaidh Moigmeodhin (reigned 7 years).
  - 100. K. Niall of the Nine Hostages.
  - 101. Eogan.
  - 102. K. Murireadhach.
  - 103. Earca.

## KINGS OF ARGYLESHIRE.

- 104. K. Feargus More Mac Earca (A. D. 487).
- 105. K. Dongard (d. 457).

106. K. Conran (d. 535).

107. K. Aidan (d. 604).

108. K. Eugene IV. (d. 622).

109; K. Donald IV. (d. 650).

110. Dongard.

111. K. Eugene V. (d. A. D. 692).

112, Findan,

113. K. Eugene VII. (d. A. D. 721), Spondan.

114. K. Etfinus (d. A. D. 761), Fergina.

115. K. Achaius (d. A. D. 819), Fergusia

116. K. Alpin (d. A. D. 834).

#### SOVEREIGNS OF SCOTLAND.

117. K. Kenneth II. (d. A. D. 854).

118. K. Constantin II. (d A. D. 774).

119. K. Donald VI. (d. A. D. 903).

120, K. Malcolm I. (d. A. D. 958).

121. K. Kenneth III. (d. A. D. 994).

122. K. Malcolm II. d. (A. D. 1083).

123. Beatrix m. Thane Albanach.

124. K. Dunkan I. (d. A. D. 1040).

125. K. Malcolm III. Canmore (A. D. 1055—1093), Margaret of England.

126. K. David I. (d. A. D. 1153), Maud of Northumberland.

127. Prince Henry (d. A. D. 1152), Adama of Surrey.

128. Earl David (d. A. D. 1219), Mand of Chester,



dan.

55-

l of

a of

l of

129. Isobel m. Robert Bruce III.

130. Robert Bruce IV, m, Isobel of Gloucester.

131. Robert Bruce V. m. Martha of Carrick.

132. K. Robert I. Bruce (A. D. 1306—1329), Mary of Burke.

133. Margary Bruce m. Walter Stewart (I.)

134. K, Robert II. (d A. D. 1390), Euphemia of Ross (d. A. D. 1276).

135, K. Robert III. (d. A. D. 1406), Arabella Drummond (d. A. D. 1401).

136. K. James I. (A. D. 1424—1437), Joan Beaufort.

137. K. Jámes II. (d. A. D. 1360), Margaret of Gueldres (d. A. D. 1463).

138. K. James III. (d. A. D. 1488), Margaret of Denmark (d. A. D. 1484).

139. K. James IV. (d. A. D. 1543), Margaret of England (d. A. D. 1539).

<sup>4</sup>140. K. James V. (d. A. D. 1542), Mary of Lorraine (d. A. D. 1560).

141. Q. Mary (d. A. D). 1587, Lord Henry Darnley.

SOVEREIGNS OF GREAT BRITAIN.

142. K. James VI. and I. (A. D. 1603—1625). Ann of Denmark.

143. Prince Elizabeth (1596—1613), K. Frederick of Boltemia.

144. Princess Sophia m. Duke Ernest of Brunswick.

145. K. George I. (1698—1727), Sophia Dorothea Zelle (1667—1726).

146. K. George II. 1727—1760), Princess Caroline of Auspach (1683—1737).

147. Prince Frederick of Wales (1707—1751), Princess Augusta of Saxe-Gotha.

148. K. George III. (1760—1820), Princess Sophia of Mecklenburgh Strelitz (1744—1818).

149. Duke Edward of Kent (1767—1820), Princess Victoria of Leiningen.

150. Q. Victoria (b. 1819, cr. 1838), Prince Albert of Saxe-Coburg.

Thus do we see how God has kept His word to David, and with this view, English and American history are at once understandable. The future is assuring and grand. God will assuredly overturn till this throne once more is planted in Jerusalem.

# JEREMIAH AND ST. PATRICK.

oro-

ess

51),

ess

30),

nce .

ord

nd

le.

as

# Discourse, 20.

THE PROPHET'S COMMISSION—HIS LIFE—THE
TRIBES IN HIS DAY—LANDING OF JEREMIAH
IN IRELAND—WHAT HE BROUGHT WITH HIM—
COLONIZATION OF IRELAND—JEREMIAH THE
FOUNDER OF THE ANCIENT IRISH GOVERNMENT AND RELIGION—TEA TEPHI AND HEREMON—THE ANCIENT IRISH FLAG—THE HARP
AND LION—SEASON OF IRELAND'S HISTORY
CAL PRESTIGE—CAUSES OF HER DECLINE—
ST. PATRICK A BENJAMINITE—HOW ROME DESTROYED JEREMIAH'S MEMORY AMONG THE
IRISH—DESTRUCTION OF TARA—ULSTER
NEVER CONQUERED—IRISH INDEPENDENCE—
ARK OF THE COVENANT—RUINS OF TARA.

#### Text-Jer. 1. 10.

"See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to most out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down; to hald, and to plant."

Never before, or since, was such a commission given to mortal man. It is not that Jeremiah.

is constituted a prophet for his own people, or over his own nation and country, but he was divinely appointed and set over the nations and kingdoms of the earth, with an authority "to root out, pull down, destroy, and throw down." Surely he was rightly named, for the word Jeremiah means the exalted, or appointed one of the Lord. By common consent, the Jews gave him the first place and name among the prophets. Up to the time of the Babylonian captivity he was second, Isaiah being first. But after the captivity, on the re-arrangement of the holy canon, his name was put first, and ever after he was regarded and accepted as the patron saint of Judea. He was born of a priestly family about 641 B. C., in the priestly town of Anathoth, which was situated a few miles north of Jerusalem, in the territory of Benjamin. work and commission awaited, because they anredated his with, for he says, chapter i, 4., "Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations." Jermiah's life's work, extent and devotion, can only find a parallel in the majesty and compass of his commission. It is the extent of this commission that I wish you would specially notice, for it is neither tribal nor national in its limitations. He was ordained a prophet unto the nations. Hear the

woice of his wailing, chapter xv. 10, "Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth."

Consistent with the vastness of this commission is the recorded fact that he was forbidden to marry in his own land, for fithe word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons and daughters in this place."-Jeremiah xvi. 2. The claims of a wife and cares of a family could only have been harshly fitted on to such a work and commission. Indeed, every peculiar fact in the life of Jeremiah may be best accounted for by taking into consideration the greatness of his commission. To discard this is simply to invite confusion, and yet, strange to say, many prefer confusion rather than admit that he performed the role assigned him of heaven. For this very reason writers, even Jewish historians, are at a loss to account for the latter half of the prophet's life. They do not seem to know where he spent his last days; they know not the time, manner, nor place of his death. And why, you ask? We answer, because they selfishly and persistently limited his life and labors to his own land. They have not been willing to allow that he was set as a prophet over nations and kingdoms. Then again, they have been willing to allow him to be a puller down and destroyer, but not a builder and planter. To grant that he

was a builder and planter, would have obliged them to have found the place of his building and the objects of his planting. These they well knew could not be found in Palestine, and they were as loth as many are unwilling to-day, to permit Jeremiah to leave his own land. A man who would be equal to the Bible must be largehearted, generous and free, not fettered and bound by the errors of youthful training, the selfishness of sectarianism, the bigotry of orthodoxy or the indifference of infidelity, but seek the truth, no matter from whence, or what it upsets or overturns of preconceived ideas. The command is, "Prove all things and hold fast that which is good." To hear some people talk and lament, you would think that the command was: Prove nothing, but hold hard on to all you have got.

Try now, and reasonably and patiently follow me while I trace the wanderings of Jeremiah to old Ireland. You will be surprised to find how

intimate Irishology and theology are.

Ireland and the tribe of Dan have a peculiar history, which history only can be made plain by reference to the Bible. Ireland has had much to undergo, yet of it God says, "To the island He will repay—recompense; so shall they fear the name of the Lord from the west."

Ireland's first name was Scuite's Land, or the Island of the Wanderers. Her second name was Scotia Major, and Scotland was Scotia Minor,  $\mathbf{d}$ 

ng

ell :

ey

to

an

e--

nd

he

10-

ek

it.

he

ıst

lk

nd

all

WC

to

OW

in

he

all

t."

the

vas

or,

iar

ad (

and England was Tarshish, and Dannoii and Baratamac, or Land of Tin. Yar in-Eirin means the land of the setting sun. Hibernia is an Hebrew word, and means from beyond the river or waters.

Two colonies settled Ireland; the first, the Phenicians, who were the Philistines or ancient The second settlers were the Tuath de Danan, meaning the tribe of Dan. The words are Hebrew, yet in Irish. For further information, let any one read Pinnock's Catechism on Ireland. The Phonicians were a sea-faring people; pressed by Israel, Egypt and Assyria, they finally left Ganaan, and settled Ireland. find nine-tenths of Irish historians agreeing on this. Then, the monuments teach the sameancient inscriptions, one of which written was, "We are Canaanites who have fled from Joshua, the son of Nun, the robber." The people who show tourists the seven Churches of Glendenlough, say they are Hitites and Hivites. Again, ruins of Baal Temples, Cromlechs, Round Towers, go to confirm the same. Customs-Baal fires, on May eve, in Irish Ninna-baal-tinne; funeral wakes, or cup of consolation, forbidden to Israel when they sought to copy after the "Neither shall men give them the Philistines. cup of consolation to drink for father or mother." -Jer. xvi:7. The Irish language came from the Phonician, the alphabet of both being composed of sixteen letters originally, the only alphabet

in the world so agreeing. From the Irish came the Gaelic, Welsh, Cornwall, and the Manx from them all.

The second settlement of Ireland is what puzzles historians of to-day-not the old historians, for they, nine out of ten, admit that the Formorians, Firbolgs and Tuath de Danans, were one and the same people. They were a divine folk. The Tribe of Dan was a sea-faring tribe, trading from Tyre to Tarshish for tin, and so became acquainted with the British Isles, and during Ahab's persecution many of them fled; so of the Simeonites who settled Wales. This shows us why the north and south of Ireland should be so distinct to this day in religion, enterprise and general characteristics. When the tribe of Dan finally left Palestine, they, with the other nine tribes, went north, settling Denmark, as in the north of Ireland, leaving their names on rivers, hills, cities and things.

It is this that accounts for so many words of an Hebrew orign being found in the Irish language. General Vallancy has compared thousands, and finds them thus related to the Hebrew. Instance: Jobhan-Moran, Chief Justice; Rectaire, Judge; Mur-Ollam, School of the Prophets; Ollam-Folla, Divine Teacher; Mergech, a Depository; Tara, Law; Tephi, Prince of the East; Lia-Fail, Stone of Destiny; Eben Gedoulah, precious stone.

If to Irish history we join Bible history, all is

plain. God promised David repeatedly that he should always have His throne and on it his seed. The permanence of David's throne makes it a fit type of Christ's. Now, Jeremiah took charge of Zedekiah's daughters when Nebuchadnezzar took the Jews captive. He went to Egypt, then escaped, God promising to keep him whithersoever he went. So he disappears. No account of his death in the Bible. He had charge of the ark of the covenant, royal seed and Jacob's pillow-the stone of Israel. Irish histories, some twenty of which we find agree, say that about 585 B. C., a divine man landed in Ulster, having with him the king's daughter, stone of destiny, and ark and many other wonderful things. The people of Ulster of Dan understood the old adventurer. Jeremiah married Tephi, Zedekiah's daughter, to Eciacaid, who agreed to abandon Baal worship and build a school for the prophets. So he did. He then assumed the title of Heremon of Tara, which was changed from Lothair Croffin into Tara. From Tephi comes our Goddess of Liberty, on old coins, sitting on a lion. Now, at Tara, Jeremiah buried the ark of the covenant, tables of law, etc., and instituted the nine arch degree of Masonry, to keep in mind its hiding-place-so all may understand (Jer. iii. 16): "And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the Lord : they shall say no more the ark of the covenant of the Lord : weither

me nx

ns, orone lk.

ne ng he us

nd an ne he-

be

of nue-

rce m

is

shall it come to mind; neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither shall that be done any more." This means that when the ark is found the ceremony will end; for the ark has to be found and go before the Jews when they return to their own land. Jeremiah was the first Grand Master. He, too, is the real St. Patrick—simply the Patriarchal Saint, which became St. Patriarch, then St. Patrick. The Roman Church introduced St.

Patrick to offset the St. Patriarch.

Jeremiah well knew where the tribes of Israel were in his day. He knew that Judah, Levi and Benjamin, were in Babylon, filling in the seventy years of captivity, and the small remnant that Nebuchadnezzar left of them in Judah, were scattered hither and thither. The nine tribes, or Israel, were settled in Central Asia; and were spreading northward and westward. This he knew, as easily as Peter did centuries after, when he wrote his epistle to the brethren, scattered abroad in Pontus," Galatia, Cappadocia and Asia; or as James, who dedicated his epistle to the twelve tribes which were scattered abroad; or as the Blessed Master, commissioned and sent His disciples after the lost sheep of the house of Israel. The place and locality of the nine tribes were known to the Jewish nation in the time of Josephus, the historian, for he speaks of them, and gives a fraternal letter' which the house of Judah sent unto the house reher hat id; the re-, is hal St. St. ael ind aty hat ere es, ind his er, atcia oisred ned the the in he tter'

use :

of Israel. You are to keep in mind that it is after this the tribes of Israel are to be lost. All phecies after 700 B. C., up to this, our day, and till about 1882, A. D., that had reference to Israel, plainly mark out the dwelling-place of these tribes, and yet these prophecies not being understood, till these latter days, Israel was as actually lost as if there had been no such These prophecies were first sent prophecies. north, then west, and then to the isles of the sea. The law of the gospel of Jesus would be sent to these tribes; till then the "isles had to wait for the law." In due time this law was carried to them by the missionary tribe of Ben-This very thing and time the prophet had foretold, for he says: "Wherefore glorify ye the Lord by the urim; the name of the Lord God of Israel in the islands of the western sea." How true, indeed "the isles saw it, and feared." Jeremiah knew that the tribe of Dan were a seafaring people, and in their trading they had become acquainted with northern Europe and the British Isles. During the persecutions of Ahab thousands of them had left Palestine, settling Denmark—this word Denmark means the circle of Dan. In course of time they crossed the sea and took possession of the north of Ireland, settling the province of Ulster. The tribe of Simeon, that had ever cast its lot with Dan, left Palestine and settled Wales. Read the prophetic benedictions of the patriarch Jacob, in

the light of these historical facts, and they will stand out in sunlight brightness. "Dan shall judge his people as one of the bes of Israel." In his oneness, all alone, he shall go out first, mark out and prepare the way of the other tribes; and the royal seed, the ruling power, shall hide itself in him. "Dan shall be a serpent by the way; an adder in the path that biteth the horses' heels so that his rider shall. fall backward." Yes, Dan will be hid among the Gentiles. He will bite them, sting them, frustrating their purposes. Then exclaims Jacob: "I have waited for thy salvation, oh Lord." Dan did wait, until the prophet Jeremiah landed in his midst with Tea Tephi, the daughter of Zedekiah, the royal seed, with the ark of the covenant, the tables of the law, the and thummim, which would enable Dan udge his people, with the stone of Jacob, pillar witness, which is now in the royal chair in Westminster abbey; and also with the standard of Judah. Thus the prophet, who was the rightful custodian of all these things, carefully cared for the same, leaving them in charge of Dan. All but the stone have been concealed till the latter day. For on this stone have been crowned all the Kings and Queens of David's line.

Now just here we must take up history—especially Irish history—for in this matter and at this very point, you will find profane and sacred

histories agreeing. One will beautifully explain the other; nor can anybody understand Irish history unless they get the key from sacred history. To take this key later writers have been unwilling, and, therefore, they have been unable to solve the problem embodied in this race and nation. No people on the face of the earth have been less understood and more misrepresented. The real allophyllians of Ireland, that is, the first native settler ware unknown. The present inhabitants are not autochthonal, no more than we are the first settlers of this country. On one point all old historians are agreed. namely, that Ireland has been settled by two distinct colonies of people; and from these two colonies come the present Irish race. These two colonies were distinct in features. manners, customs, enterprise and religion, and after all these centuries have passed away these differences are discernable in some degree, especially so in enterprise and religion. And though, of course, in these latter years they have become considerably mixed, yet an appeal on either of these points will mark out the Danite from the Phenician. From the loud boasting of the Phœnician Irishman in Ireland, when speaking of America, you would think that he would pluck out his eyes and give them for a gift if need be. Well, a few years ago, Chicago was bitterly scourged with a fire. The need and distress thus caused appealed to the nations of the earth for

ill

er, er, er-

11.

n, ah e-

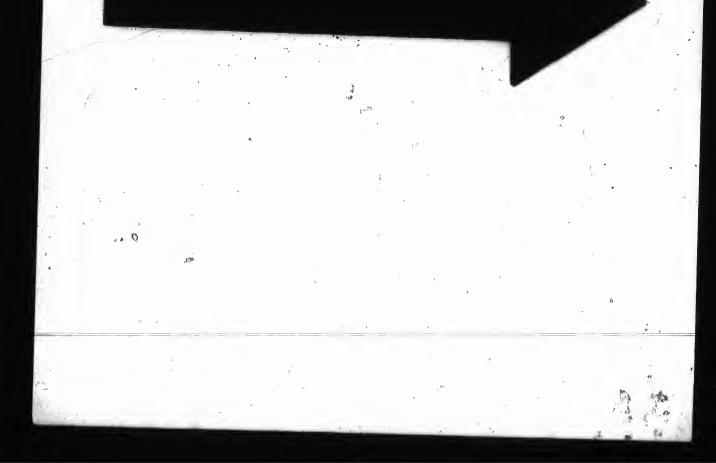
le le le n

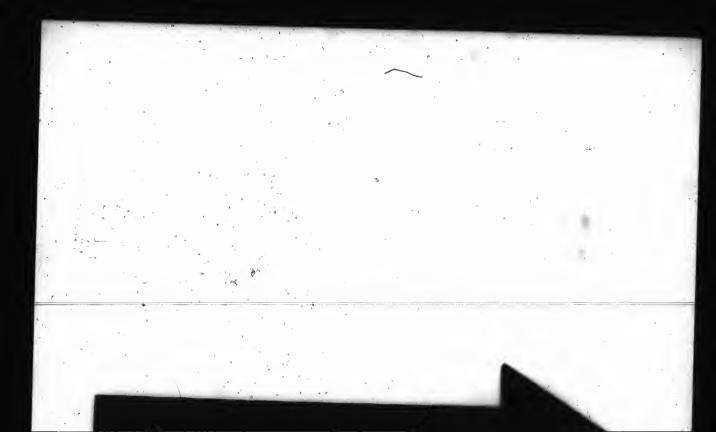
o, al ie

e d

n s

t.





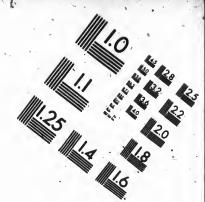
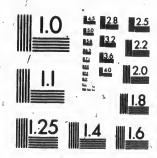
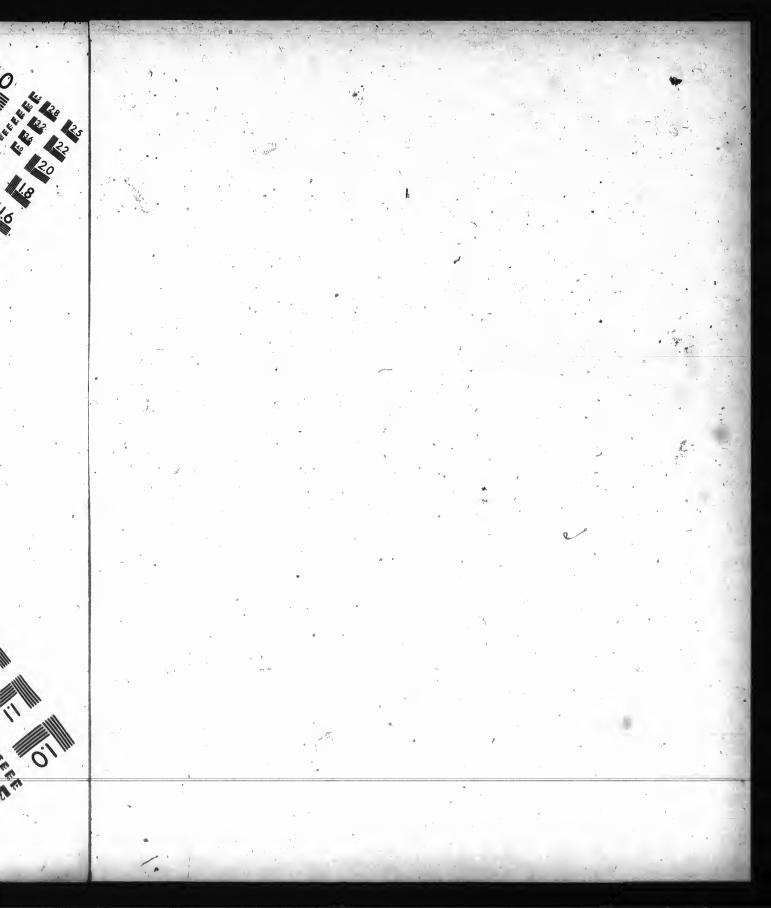


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503



help. The response was grand and glorious. Even hateful old John Bull did well. But what did Ireland do? Take two of her leading cities as an example; one in the north, the other in the south. Belfast in the north, of the tribe of Dan; Dublin in the south, of the Phœnicians. Belfast sent \$36,000; Dublin, \$2,000. Why this difference? We answer, forsooth, the people of Belfast are Danites; they of Dublin are Phœnicians.

The Phænicians, or Philistines, were the ancient Canaanites. They took early possession of Ireland. On this point the old, as well as the new historians, generally agree. But there was another early settlement in the north of Ireland, whom the historians called Tuath de Danan. which simply means the folks of the tribe of Dan. They introduced into the Irish language hundreds of Hebrew words, with many customs and legends of the Hebrews. They were very distinct in their enterprise and religion from the other settlers. About the year 580 B. C. there appeared before this people a strange man, whom the historians call Ollam-Folla, which means a divine teacher; the name or title is in Hebrew. This man, whoever he was, soon wielded great power in their, midst. What he commanded they seemed ready to do. He very soon inaugurated wonderful reforms. He gave them a parliament; made them give up their idolatrous customs. He founded a college to train students to teach and preach his religion.

It was called Mur-Ollam, school of the divine. Here again the name is Hebrew, although in This wonderful man had with him a fair young princess, whose name in Hebrew-Irish was Tea Tephi, which means the beautiful one from the East. This lovely princess was married to the governor of Ulster, Heremon. He resided in the city of Lothair Croffin. In the agreement of the marriage, among many things, he was to accept her religion, give her joint authority, and build the Mur-Ollam, or college, and sustain it. Also to change the name of his city from Lothair Croffin to Tara, which means law; to adopt her standard or banner emblem, the harp and lion, and to be crowned on the wonderful stone called in Irish-Hebrew Lia-Fail, which means stone of destiny, sometimes called Eben Gedoulah, the precious stone. From this Tea Tephi we get our female goddess of liberty, who on old coins is seated upon a lion with the Davidian harp in her hand.

Our text tells us that Jeremiah was to plant and build up. Here he planted, and here he did build. He planted and built a throne, a college and a religion. Turn to Ezekiel, 17th chapter, and read the famous riddle. Tea Tephi is the tender twig that was cropped off from the high cedar, King Zedekiah, and planted among the merchants by great waters on the mountain of Israel. She was the tender one that was to take root downward. To Jeremiah the Lord said,

ious. what cities n the

Dan; lfast iffer-Belians. ancion of

was and, nan, e of uage

oms
very
the
here
nan,
hich

s in soon the very gave heir

e to

"Verily it shall be well with thy remnant." Nay, more, He told him that He would give him his life for a prey whithersoever he went. And in 2d Kings xix. 30, we read: "And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward and bear fruit upward. For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of Mount Zion; the zeal of the Lord of hosts shall do this." And Ezekiel, in his captivity, sent forth a prophecy referring to the wicked prince, Zedekiah, saying of his throne in the name of Jehovah: "I will overturn, overturn, overturn it, and it shall be no more until he comes whose right it is, and I will give it him." So was this throne overturned, and was never after established in Jerusalem. You will notice that there are three overturnings, and as scriptural language is emphatic and not superfluous or tautological, these overturnings mean something. Turn to history and you will find this throne has been turned over just three times—first, from Jerusalem to Ireland; second, through King Fergus to Scotland, and third, through King James, from Scotland to England. This throne can never be turned over again, for Jerusalem will be incorporated into the British empire. The throne has turned over till it got home again; hence, as sure as we live, Palestine will go into the hands of England. The throne, religion and education established by the Prophet, have ever kept together. This is the secret of Ireland's prestige and marvelous pre-eminence in centuries past. The college of Armach could boast of 7,000 students at a time. Missionaries went forth from Ireland through all Europe, teaching Christianity and founding schools. Few men can compare to Virgilus, Erigina, Columbanus and Columba. In olden times she was known as the "Isle of the Saints." The day of Ireland's weakness and distress came to her when she permitted her religion to be corrupted and controlled by foreigners; and by these same Italian intriguers she is now impoverished and enslaved. But for this the throne might have remained with her to-day, and England and Scotland have been under her, But when a nation loses her religion she loses the right arm of power, and the ability to preserve freedom.

Jeremiah was the patron-saint for Ireland for a long time. Simeon the Welsh had, and have David; and as surely as the Welsh have kept their saint, so surely ought Ireland. St. Patrick is looked upon by many as a mythical person. I believe, however, that he was a veritable man. The best authorities make out that he was born at Bonavena, in ancient Gaul, near what is now called Bolougne, some time about 387 A. D. He is reported as having died warch 17th, 465, in the county Down. His father's name was Calpurnius. Young Calpurnius, or St. Patrick,

him And emhall

uph a unt is."

dedehoit, ose

abere an-

tong.
one
st,

gh gh his

m-

ne

10,

as he was afterward called, had a hard life of it in youth. I believe him to have been a Benjaminite, a Christian; for the Benjaminites began to fill in that part of France about that This tribe were by nature missionaries. This prompted him to desire to redeem his brethren in Ireland. In Ulster he began his From this same tribe others had visited labors. Ireland. History mentions four who preceded St. Patrick. The name of St. Paul, by many, is connected with a visit to Ireland. It is very easy to see how Jeremiah, the patron-saint of Judah, would be installed in such a relation with the Danites after his death. He was the real sainted patriarch of Ireland. And by a crafty design of Rome young Calpurnius was created sainted patriarch, or St. Patrick, and by this means Rome linked the greater part of the Irish nation on to herself. Anybody honest and familiar with history, knows that St. Patrick was a Christian, and in no sense of the word a Roman Catholic: The fact is, Rome began early to covet Ireland. Once they got possession, it was necessary for them to destroy the influence of Jeremiah. This they did, in part, by substituting the name of St. Patrick in the place of the prophet's; and more, they then set to work to destroy even the old and famous capital city of In 565 St. Ruadham, along with a posse of bishops and chiefs of the south of Ireland, cursed the city, so that neither King nor Queen

of it Ben: bethat ries. his his ited eded any, rery t of tion the y a was 1 by the and rick da arly ı, it ence tutthe of osse ind,

een

might ever rule or reign therein again. They forced the government, monarchy and people, to abandon the place. From thence Tara was deserted, and the harp sounded no more through Tara's halls. The city thus cursed crumbled to ruins, and remains to this day buried, awaiting a glorious resurrection. Rome caught her prize at last; but neither Rome nor any other power ever enslaved or conquered Ulster. Beyond the pale—that is, the dividing line, rnnning from the Boyne to the Shannon-Rome never got, nor never will. Irishmen clamor for independence, to be free from England, and wonder why they are not. The reason is that God cannot trust liberty to them; for a people that yoke themselves to a foreigner, and give themselves over to be governed in spiritual matters, would make a poor effort if trusted with their temporal gov-We all know that if Ireland had been free she would not long have remained so, for body, as well as soul, she would have committed to the Italians. Why Irish Catholics should ask for freedom when they so voluntarily bind themselves to a foreigner, I fail to see. As the Protestants of the north have asked, and had granted, spiritual freedom in the severance of church and state, so let the men of the south ask and demand, and stop not short of freedom from Rome. A free religion is the parent of a free state, and a free state of free school. A people who are not wise enough to take care

to be the guardians of liberties. My belief is that Ireland ought to be free. She ought to be an independent province, with responsible government, as other English provinces. And once she becomes free religiously, it will not be long before she will be free politically. Substitute Jeremiah for St. Patrick, and the Lord Jesus for the pope, then the day of freedom will not long tarry.

A NEW EDITION OF SECOND VOL.

## LOST TEN TRIBES;

OR.

How and When the World will End. By REV. JOSEPH WILD, D. D.

With a Fine Steel Portrait of the Author. 422 Pages. Beautifully Bound in Cloth. \$1.00.

# THE HEIR OF THE WORLD.

A Monthly Magazine, Edited by REV. GEO. W. GREENWOOD.

Advocating the Identity of the LOST TRIBES OF ISRAEL with the Anglo-Saxon Race.

Single Copies, 10c. Per Year, \$1.00.

SUBSCRIPTIONS RECEIVED BY

James Huggins, 372 Pearl St., N. Y.

### A NEW AND REVISED CATALOGUE OF WORKS

ON THE IDENTIFICATION OF THE

### ANGLO-SAXONS

pared

ef is

t. to

sible And

not

ally.

Lord

will

}eau₌

WITH THE

### LOST TEN TRIBES OF ISRAEL,

ALSO, WORKS ON THE GREAT PYRAMID,

AND

#### MISCELLANEOUS BOOKS AND TRACTS,

PUBLISHED AND FOR SALE BY

### JAMES HUGGINS, No. 372 Pearl Street, New York.

Forty-Seven Identifications of the Anglo-Saxons with the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel, founded upon 500 Scripture proofs. 200.

Flashes of Light. Part second of 47 Identifications of the Anglo-Saxons with the Lost House of Israel, giving Three Chapters on Weights and Measures. 25c.

Oxford Wrong. Part third of Identifications showing that the Anglo-Saxons entirely agree with the Bible accounts of Lost Israel, in Language, Physical Type, Religious Opinions, Manners, Customs, &c. 200.

England's Coming Glories. Fourth part of the Identifications of the Anglo-Saxons with Lost Israel, containing the Glory of the Great Pyramid. By Prof. C. Piazzi Smyth, F. R.S. S. 25c.

Angio-Saxon Riddle, or our Israelitish Origin, Present Grandeur, and Future Greatness. 7c.

Or the FIVE PAMPHLETS bound in ONE VOLUME, cloth, \$1,25.

Cui Bone? or the Political, Social, and Religious Uses of the Identifications of Anglo-Saxons with Israel. 25c.

### WORKS ON THE GREAT PYRAMID.

The Pillar of Witness. A Scriptural View of the Great Pyramid. 60c.

Philitis; or, Solution of the Mystery which for four thousand years has shrouded the Great Pyramid in Egypt. By Charles Casey. 75c.

Our Inheritance in the Great Pyramid. New edition. By Piazza Smyth, Astronomer-Royal for Scotland. \$6.00.

The Great Pyramid. By Philo-Israel. 200.

Miracle in Stone; or, The Great Pyramid. By Joseph A. Seiss, D. D. Cloth. \$1.25.

The Scientific and Religious Discoveries of the Great Pyramid. By W. H. Wilson. 25c.

The Great Pyramid of Egypt the Lord's Pillar of Witness. By M. Lawson. 35c.

Japhetic or Semitic: Which are we? By Miss Caroline Pearse. 15c.

Ammi, or the Chosen People. By Miss Bird. 7c. .

A Service of Song. By C. W. E. 15c.

The French Metric System, or the Battle of the Standards. By Charles Latimer. 25c.

The Lost Ten Tribes. By Rev. Joseph Wild, D.D. A New Edition just out. Beautifully Bound in Cloth, Price \$1.00, post paid.

Manasseh and the United States. New Edition, with Engraving of Great Seal of U. S. Price, post paid, 6c.

Lost Ten Tribes; or, How and When the World will End. By Rev. J. Wild, D. D. 2d Vol. With a fine Steel Portrait of the Author. 422 Pages. Beautifully Bound in Cloth. \$1.00, post paid.

A Resume of the Scriptural Argument, Proving the Identity of the Anglo-Saxon Race with the Lost Ten Tribes. New Edition. 6c.

Are the English People the Ten Lost Tribes? By Philo-Israel. 15c.

The Clifton Chroniele, Letters with Introduction. Objections raised by Opponents, and Replies Thereto. By Philo-Israel. 15c.

The History of the House of Israel. How they were Lost and How they were Found. By Philo-Israel. 25c.

Israel in Britain. By C. M. and Philo-Israel. 20c.

The New Old Story. By Philo-Israel; for Children. 25c.

Shearjashub, or Britain's Coming Ordeal. By Watchman. 65c.

The Israelitish Origin of the Anglo-Saxons. By T. C. Balmer. 35c.

Eight Colored Maps. By G. D. Wilson. In which are exhibited the positions of the Tribes upon their return to Palestine. The boundaries of the land, giving a map of what they were, and what they are to be, the physical changes made, and to be made, the site and the plan of the future Temple, &c. 75c.

Our Israelitish Origin. By John Wilson. \$1.50. New and Enlarged Edition. \$3.00.

Title-Deeds of the Holy Land. By John Wilson. \$1.50.

The Mission of Eiljah, By John Wilson. \$2.00.

The Covenant; or, Jacob's Heritage. By F. C. Danvers. Bound, gilt. \$2.00.

Israel Discovered in the Anglo-Saxons and other Kindred Protestant Nations. By Rev. H. Newton, B. A. 25c.

Israel; or, the Ten Tribes Identified with the Anglo-Saxons and other Branches of the Teutonic Race. By Rev. F. A. R. Glover, M. A. 35c.

The Angie-Israel Poet Bag; or, "How Arthur Came to See It." By Bishop Titcomb. New Edition. 6oc.

The Banner of Israel. A Weekly Journal, edited by Philo-Israel. Advocating the Identity of the Anglo-Saxon Race with the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel. Weekly, \$2.50 per year. Monthly Parts, 20c.; \$2.50, per year.

Inrael's Hope and Destiny. A Monthly Journal, edited by Douglas A. Onslow, J. P. Monthly Parts, 8c.; per year, 75c.

The Egyptian Pyramid. An Analysis of a Great Mystery. By E. W Fish, M. D. 165 Pages, cloth. Illustrated. \$1,00.

Great Pyramid Mysteries. Illustrated. Price roc.

Simple Diagrams Illustrating the Great Pyramid. 50-

Israel's Chronological Chart, with Explanatory Notes. This Chart gives the A. M. and B. C. dates of one hundred important events in Israel's History, and exhibits the Perfect Agreement of Scripture with the Marks and Measurements of the Great Pyramid. By George N. Walsh. 50c.

The Anglo-Israel Almanack, 12C.

Is it not Reasonable? A Dialogue on the Anglo-Israel Identity. By Bishop Titcomb. New Edition just published, roc.

Links in the Chain of Evidence. By J. L. Fielden. Gilt efiges. - \$1.00.

The Israelites Found in the Anglo-Saxons. The Ten Tribes traced from the Lands of their Captivity to their occupation of the Isles of the Sea. By William Carpenter, Cloth. \$1.00.

Biblical Testimony to the Present and Future of Israel. By the Rev. J. G. Tipper. 8c.

Scripture Guide. In Search after the Ten Tribes, or the whole House of Israel. By M. M. M. 10c.

Pamphiet on the Apocalypse. By T. W. Greenwell. 35c.

Queen Victoria's Royal Descent from King David the Psalmist. New Edition, Revised and Corrected. By the Rev. A. B. Grimaldi, A. M. 4c.

Star Prophecies, or a View of Coming Disasters on the Earth from A. D. 1881 to 1885, as viewed from an Astronomical and Astrological Standpoint. By M. L. Knapp, M. D., and others. Illustrated., 25c.

Curious and Original Discoveries concerning the Re-Settlement of the Seed of Abraham in Syria and Arabia, with Mathematical and Geographical Scripture Proofs. Colored Maps By Major J. Scott Phillips. Together with an Article on Israel and the Anti-Christ. By J. A. Sceiss, D. D. 15c.

The Destiny of Russia, and Future Movements and Destiny of England, Germany, Persia, Africa and the Jews, as foretold by God's Prophets. It contains also a colored Map of Europe and Asia, showing the territory to be occupied by the two great contestants, England and Russia, in the last days. By Theta. Cloth. 750.

The Mystery of Bible Dates solved by the Great Pyramid, By Wm. Row-bottom, England. Cloth. \$1.00.

Joseph's Birthright, England's Possession. By the Bishop of Rangoon,

The Sisters of Harrowdale Rectory. By Mrs. M. A. Searson. This book will be found entertaining to old and young. Arguments of our Identity are woven into a pleasing story. Beautifully bound in cloth, gilt. \$1.25.

The British Nation Identical with the Stone Kingdom of Nebuchadnezzar's Dream. By Surgeon-General J. M. Grant, 12c.

Are we Israelites? The Testimony of History, Philology, and Ethnology on the Subject. By Rev. B. W. Savile, M. A. 35c.

ıarles

15C

lition Great

ev. J.

ages.

f the

d by

they

35C. : posi-

of the phyfuture

arged

\$2.00.

stant

other 35c. By

Ad-Tribes

year.

rum date

Our Rest and Signs of the Times. By Thos. Wilson. Monthly, \$1,00 per year.

lèrnel. An Earnest Appeal from the Pew to the Pulpit in favor of the Identify of the Anglo-Saxons with God's Chosen People, Israel. By John G. Shaw. \*\*35C. \*

Israel Notwithstanding. By J. Gildershaw. 35c.

God's Love for Israel. By J. Gildershaw. 6c.

The Historical, Ethnic, and Philological Arguments in proof of Anglo-Saxon Identity with the Ten Lost Tribes of Israel, clearly and simply stated. 15c.

We are a Shemitic Race. By Rev. H. Marriott. 15c.

Cardinal Proofs that the Anglo-Saxons are the Lost Tribes of Israel. By F. W. Phillips, With two Chapters by Philo-Israel. 25c.

The Origin and History of the British Nation and its Connection with the Ten Lost Tribes of Israel. By MRNI, 500.

Dan, the Pioneer of Israel. By Col. Gawler. 25c.

Hore Prophetics. What does the Bible Teach about Great Britain?

Establishing the Identity of the Anglo-Saxon Race with the House of
Ephraim. By Rev. H. Marriott) M. A. Price, \$1.00.

The Death, Resurrection and Ascension of the Witnesses. By T. W. Greenwell, Esq. 40c.

Prophetic Thoughts, By T. W. Tracy. 12C.

The Coming Collision between England and Russia. By an M. A of Cambridge. 25c.

Angio-Israel, or the Angio-Saxons Identified with the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel. By Rev. W. H. Poole, D. D. New Edition. 25c.

Nebuchadnezzar's Dream. With Illustrative Map. 20c.

Britain (or Israel) The Fifth and the Last, &c. By J. Gildershaw. 30c. Chronological Chart of British Victories. By J. Gildershaw. 10c.

God's Love for Israel A Guarantee that He will fulfil His Promise to Israel. By J. Gildershaw. 6c.

The Two Olive Trees, &c. By Col. J. C. Gawler. 5c.

History the True Key to Prophecy. By Rev. W. H. Poole, L. L. D. 25c.

The Geography of the Gates. With Map and Illustrations. By Philo
g. Israel. Gilt. \$1.25.

#### THE TRADE SUPPLIED AT A DISCOUNT.

This Catalogue will be revised and enlarged as the new Books and Pamphlets are published. All other works will be obtained at the earliest possible moment, by addressing a postal card to

JAMES HUGGINS, Printer and Publisher,

372 Pearl Street, New York.

nt-G. lo-ply el. tth J in? e of of 25c. iloible

